# ENTROPIC MEASURE AND WASSERSTEIN DIFFUSION 

By Max-K. von Renesse and Karl-Theodor Sturm<br>Technische Universität Berlin and Universität Bonn


#### Abstract

We construct a new random probability measure on the circle and on the unit interval which in both cases has a Gibbs structure with the relative entropy functional as Hamiltonian. It satisfies a quasi-invariance formula with respect to the action of smooth diffeomorphism of the sphere and the interval, respectively. The associated integration by parts formula is used to construct two classes of diffusion processes on probability measures (on the sphere or the unit interval) by Dirichlet form methods. The first one is closely related to Malliavin's Brownian motion on the homeomorphism group. The second one is a probability valued stochastic perturbation of the heat flow, whose intrinsic metric is the quadratic Wasserstein distance. It may be regarded as the canonical diffusion process on the Wasserstein space.


## 1. Introduction.

(a) Equipped with the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance $d_{W}$ [cf. (2.1)], the space $\mathcal{P}(M)$ of probability measures on an Euclidean or Riemannian space $M$ is itself a rich object of geometric interest. Due to the fundamental works of Y. Brenier, R. McCann, F. Otto, C. Villani and many others (see, e.g., [7, 8, 21-23, 32]) there are well understood and powerful concepts of geodesics, exponential maps, tangent spaces $T_{\mu} \mathcal{P}(M)$ and gradients $D u(\mu)$ of functions on this space. In a certain sense, $\mathcal{P}(M)$ can be regarded as an infinite dimensional Riemannian manifold, or at least as an infinite dimensional Alexandrov space with nonnegative lower curvature bound if the base manifold $(M, d)$ has nonnegative sectional curvature.

A central role is played by the relative entropy: $\mathcal{P}(M) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \cup\{+\infty\}$ with respect to the Riemannian volume measure $d x$ on $M$

$$
\operatorname{Ent}(\mu)= \begin{cases}\int_{M} \rho \log \rho d x, & \text { if } d \mu(x) \ll d x \text { with } \rho(x)=\frac{d \mu(x)}{d x} \\ +\infty, & \text { else. }\end{cases}
$$

The relative entropy as a function on the geodesic space ( $\left.\mathcal{P}(M), d_{W}\right)$ is $K$-convex for a given number $K \in \mathbb{R}$ if and only if the Ricci curvature of the underlying manifold $M$ is bounded from below by $K$ [25, 29]. The gradient flow for the relative entropy in the geodesic space $\left(\mathcal{P}(M), d_{W}\right)$ is given by the heat equation

[^0]$\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mu=\Delta \mu$ on $M$ [17]. More generally, a large class of evolution equations can be treated as gradient flows for suitable free energy functionals $S: \mathscr{P}(M) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ [32].

What is missing until now, is a natural "Riemannian volume measure" $\mathbb{P}$ on $\mathcal{P}(M)$. The basic requirement will be an integration by parts formula for the gradient. This will imply the closability of the pre-Dirichlet form

$$
\mathbb{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathcal{P}(M)}\langle D u(\mu), D v(\mu)\rangle_{T_{\mu}} d \mathbb{P}(\mu)
$$

in $L^{2}(\mathcal{P}(M), \mathbb{P})$, which in turn will be the key tool in order to develop an analytic and stochastic calculus on $\mathcal{P}(M)$. In particular, it will allow us to construct a kind of Laplacian and a kind of Brownian motion on $\mathcal{P}(M)$. Among others, we intend to use the powerful machinery of Dirichlet forms to study stochastically perturbed gradient flows on $\mathcal{P}(M)$ which-on the level of the underlying spaces $M$-will lead to a new concept of stochastic partial differential equations (preserving probability by construction).

Instead of constructing a "uniform distribution" $\mathbb{P}$ on $\mathcal{P}(M)$, for various reasons, we prefer to construct a probability measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{P}(M)$ formally given as

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta}} e^{-\beta \cdot \operatorname{Ent}(\mu)} d \mathbb{P}(\mu) \tag{1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $\beta>0$ and some normalization constant $Z_{\beta}$. (In the language of statistical mechanics, $\beta$ is the "inverse temperature" and $Z_{\beta}$ the "partition function" whereas the entropy plays the role of a Hamiltonian.)
(b) One of the basic results of this paper is the rigorous construction of such an entropic measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ in the one-dimensional case, that is, $M=S^{1}$ or $M=[0,1]$. We will essentially make use of the representation of probability measures by their inverse distributions function $g_{\mu}$. It allows to transfer the problem of constructing a measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ on the space of probability measures $\mathcal{P}([0,1])$ [or $\left.\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)\right]$ into the problem of constructing a measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ (or $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ ) on the space $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ (or $\mathcal{G}$, resp.) of nondecreasing functions from $[0,1]$ (or $S^{1}$, resp.) into itself.

In terms of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$, for instance, the formal characterization (1.1) then reads as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta}} e^{-\beta \cdot S(g)} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \tag{1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$ denotes some "uniform distribution" on $\mathcal{g}_{0} \subset L^{2}([0,1])$ and $S: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow$ $[0, \infty]$ is the entropy functional

$$
S(g):=\operatorname{Ent}\left(g_{*} \mathrm{Leb}\right)=-\int_{0}^{1} \log g^{\prime}(t) d t
$$

This representation is reminiscent of Feynman's heuristic picture of the Wiener measure-now with the energy

$$
H(g)=\int_{0}^{1} g^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t
$$

of a path replaced by its entropy. $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ will turn out to be (the law of) the Dirichlet process or normalized Gamma process.
(c) The key result here is the quasi-invariance or, in other words, a change of variable formula for the measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ (or $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ ) under push forwards $\mu \mapsto h_{*} \mu$ by means of smooth diffeomorphisms $h$ of $S^{1}$ (or [0, 1], resp.). This is equivalent to the quasi-invariance of the measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ under translations $g \mapsto h \circ g$ of the semigroup $\mathcal{G}$ by smooth $h \in \mathcal{G}$. The density

$$
\frac{d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\left(h_{*} \mu\right)}{d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)}=X_{h}^{\beta} \cdot Y_{h}^{0}(\mu)
$$

consists of two terms. The first one

$$
X_{h}^{\beta}(\mu)=\exp \left(\beta \int_{S^{1}} \log h^{\prime}(t) d \mu(t)\right)
$$

can be interpreted as $\exp \left(-\beta \operatorname{Ent}\left(h_{*} \mu\right)\right) / \exp (-\beta \operatorname{Ent}(\mu))$ in accordance with our formal interpretation (1.1). The second one

$$
Y_{h}^{0}(\mu)=\prod_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right) \cdot h^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}}{|h(I)| /|I|}
$$

can be interpreted as the change of variable formula for the (nonexisting) measure $\mathbb{P}$. Here gaps $(\mu)$ denotes the set of intervals $I=] I_{-}, I_{+}\left[\subset S^{1}\right.$ of maximal length with $\mu(I)=0$. Note that $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ is concentrated on the set of $\mu$ which have no atoms and not absolutely continuous parts and whose supports have Lebesgue measure 0 .
(d) The tangent space at a given point $\mu$ in $\mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$ (or in $\left.\mathscr{P}_{0}=\mathcal{P}([0,1])\right)$ will be an appropriate completion of the space $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ (or $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$, resp.). The action of a tangent vector $\varphi$ on $\mu$ ("exponential map") is given by the push forward $\varphi_{*} \mu$. This leads to the notion of the directional derivative

$$
D_{\varphi} u(\mu)=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left[u\left((I d+t \varphi)_{*} \mu\right)-u(\mu)\right]
$$

for functions $u: \mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. The quasi-invariance of the measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ implies an integration by parts formula (and thus the closability)

$$
D_{\varphi}^{*} u=-D_{\varphi} u-V_{\varphi} \cdot u
$$

with drift $V_{\varphi}=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(Y_{I d+t \varphi}^{\beta}-1\right)$.
The subsequent construction will strongly depend on the choice of the norm on the tangent spaces $T_{\mu} \mathcal{P}$. Basically, we will encounter two important cases.
(e) Choosing $T_{\mu} \mathcal{P}=H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right.$, Leb) for some $s>1 / 2$-independent of $\mu-$ leads to a regular, local, recurrent Dirichlet form $\mathcal{E}$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\right)$ by

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\int_{\mathcal{P}} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u(\mu)\right|^{2} d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)
$$

where $\left\{\varphi_{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ denotes some complete orthonormal system in the Sobolev space $H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$. According to the theory of Dirichlet forms on locally compact spaces [14], this form is associated with a continuous Markov process on $\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$ which is reversible with respect to the measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$. Its generator is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} V_{\varphi_{k}} \cdot D_{\varphi_{k}} \tag{1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

This process $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is closely related to the stochastic processes on the diffeomorphism group of $S^{1}$ and to the "Brownian motion" on the homeomorphism group of $S^{1}$, studied by Airault, Fang, Malliavin, Ren, Thalmaier and others [1-3, 12, 13, 20]. These are processes with generator $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}$. Hence, one advantage of our approach is to identify a probability measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ such that these processesafter adding a suitable drift—are reversible.

Moreover, previous approaches are restricted to $s \geq 3 / 2$ whereas our construction applies to all cases $s>1 / 2$.
(f) Choosing $T_{\mu} \mathcal{q}=L^{2}([0,1], \mu)$ leads to the Wasserstein Dirichlet form

$$
\mathbb{E}(u, u)=\int_{\mathcal{P}_{0}}\|D u(\mu)\|_{L^{2}(\mu)}^{2} d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}(\mu)
$$

on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\right)$. Its square field operator is the squared norm of the Wasserstein gradient and its intrinsic distance (which governs the short time asymptotic of the process) coincides with the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein metric. The associated continuous Markov process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $\mathscr{P}([0,1])$, which we shall call Wasserstein diffusion, is reversible with respect to the entropic measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$. It can be regarded as a stochastic perturbation of the Neumann heat flow on $\mathcal{P}([0,1])$ with small time Gaussian behavior measured in terms of kinetic energy.

Analogously, we construct a stochastic perturbation of the heat flow on $S^{1}$ as the reversible Markov process on $\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$ associated with the Dirichlet form

$$
\mathbb{E}(u, u)=\int_{\mathcal{P}}\|D u(\mu)\|_{L^{2}(\mu)}^{2} d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)
$$

on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\right)$.
(g) The restriction to dimension 1 throughout this paper has two reasons (or in other words, allows for two important simplifications):

1. In dimension 1 , probability measures are uniquely characterized in terms of their distribution functions (or equivalently, in terms of their inverse distributions functions). Functions seem to be much easier to handle than measures.
2. The Wasserstein space based on a 1-dimensional space is flat; based on any higher dimensional space it is curved (cf. [19, 22, 29]). In particular, the Wasserstein space based on the interval can be isometrically embedded as a compact convex subset into a Hilbert space. A related fact is that the composition of two optimal transports is an optimal transport in dimension 1 but not in higher dimensions.

In a forthcoming paper [30], it will be indicated how to overcome-at least partly-the restriction to dimension 1.
(h) An early draft of this paper has already inspired several new contributions: Von Renesse, Yor and Zambotti [26] present an alternative proof-based on martingale arguments-to the change of variable formula (Theorem 4.3) for the Dirichlet process as well as generalizations to Gamma (and related Lévy) processes. A canonical particle approximation to the Wasserstein diffusion is presented in [5]. Döring and Stannat [10] deduce estimates for spectral gap and logarithmic Sobolev inequality for the Wasserstein diffusion.
2. Spaces of probability measures and monotone maps. The goal of this paper is to study stochastic dynamics on spaces $\mathcal{P}(M)$ in case $M$ is the unit interval $[0,1]$ or the unit circle $S^{1}$.
2.1. The spaces $\mathscr{P}_{0}=\mathscr{P}([0,1])$ and $\mathcal{G}_{0}$. Let us collect some basic facts for the space $\mathcal{P}_{0}=\mathscr{P}([0,1])$ of probability measures on the unit interval $[0,1]$ the proofs of which can be found in the monograph [32]. Equipped with the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance $d_{W}$, it is a compact metric space. Recall that

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{W}(\mu, \nu):=\inf _{\gamma}\left(\iint_{[0,1]^{2}}|x-y|^{2} \gamma(d x, d y)\right)^{1 / 2} \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the infimum is taken over all probability measures $\gamma \in \mathcal{P}\left([0,1]^{2}\right)$ having marginals $\mu$ and $v$ [i.e., $\gamma(A \times M)=\mu(A)$ and $\gamma(M \times B)=v(B)$ for all $A, B \subset M]$.

Let $g_{0}$ denote the space of all right continuous nondecreasing maps $g:[0,1[\rightarrow$ $[0,1]$ equipped with the $L^{2}$-distance

$$
\left\|g_{1}-g_{2}\right\|_{L^{2}}=\left(\int_{0}^{1}\left|g_{1}(t)-g_{2}(t)\right|^{2} d t\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

Moreover, for notational convenience each $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ is extended to the full interval $[0,1]$ by $g(1):=1$. The map

$$
\chi: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{0}, \quad g \mapsto g_{*} \text { Leb }
$$

( $=$ push forward of the Lebesgue measure on $[0,1]$ under the map $g$ ) establishes an isometry between $\left(\mathcal{G}_{0},\|\cdot\|_{L^{2}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, d_{W}\right)$. The inverse map $\chi^{-1}: \mathcal{P}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{G}_{0}$,
$\mu \mapsto g_{\mu}$ assigns to each probability measure $\mu \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$ its inverse distribution function defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{\mu}(t):=\inf \{s \in[0,1]: \mu[0, s]>t\} \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\inf \varnothing:=1$. In particular, for all $\mu, v \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{W}(\mu, \nu)=\left\|g_{\mu}-g_{\nu}\right\|_{L^{2}} \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

For each $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ the generalized inverse $g^{-1} \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ is defined by $g^{-1}(t)=\inf \{s \geq$ $0: g(s)>t\}$. Obviously,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|g_{1}-g_{2}\right\|_{L^{1}}=\left\|g_{1}^{-1}-g_{2}^{-1}\right\|_{L^{1}} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

(being simply the area between the graphs) and $\left(g^{-1}\right)^{-1}=g$. Moreover, $g^{-1}(g(t))=t$ for all $t$ provided $g^{-1}$ is continuous. (Note that under the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ to be constructed below the latter will be satisfied for a.e. $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$.)

On $\mathcal{g}_{0}$, there exist various canonical topologies: the $L^{2}$-topology of $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ regarded as subset of $L^{2}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$; the image of the weak topology on $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ under the map $\chi^{-1}: \mu \mapsto g_{\mu}$ (= inverse distribution function); the image of the weak topology on $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ under the map $\mu \mapsto g_{\mu}^{-1}$ (= distribution function). All these-and several others-topologies coincide.

PROPOSITION 2.1. For each sequence $\left(g_{n}\right)_{n} \subset \mathcal{g}_{0}$, each $g \in g_{0}$ and each $p \in[1, \infty[$ the following are equivalent:
(i) $g_{n}(t) \rightarrow g(t)$ for each $t \in[0,1]$ in which $g$ is continuous;
(ii) $g_{n} \rightarrow g$ in $L^{p}([0,1])$;
(iii) $g_{n}^{-1} \rightarrow g^{-1}$ in $L^{p}([0,1])$;
(iv) $\mu_{g_{n}} \rightarrow \mu_{g}$ weakly;
(v) $\mu_{g_{n}} \rightarrow \mu_{g}$ in $d_{W}$.

In particular, $\mathcal{G}_{0}$ is compact.
Let us briefly sketch the main arguments of the
Proof of Proposition 2.1. Since all the functions $g_{n}$ and $g_{n}^{-1}$ are bounded, properties (ii) and (iii) obviously are independent of $p$. The equivalence of (ii) and (iii) for $p=1$ was already stated in (2.4) and the equivalence between (ii) for $p=2$ and (v) was stated in (2.3). The equivalence of (iv) and (v) is the wellknown fact that the Wasserstein distance metrizes the weak topology. Another well-known characterization of weak convergence states that (iv) is equivalent to (i'): $g_{n}^{-1}(t) \rightarrow g^{-1}(t)$ for each $t \in[0,1]$ in which $g^{-1}$ is continuous. Finally, (i') $\Leftrightarrow$ (i) according to the equivalence (ii) $\Leftrightarrow$ (iii) which allows to pass from convergence of distribution functions $g_{n}^{-1}$ to convergence of inverse distribution functions $g_{n}$. The last assertion follows from the compactness of $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ in the weak topology.
2.2. The spaces $\mathcal{G}, \mathcal{G}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$. Throughout this paper, $S^{1}=\mathbb{R} / \mathbb{Z}$ will always denote the circle of length 1 . It inherits the group operation + from $\mathbb{R}$ with neutral element 0 . For each $x, y \in S^{1}$ the positively oriented segment from $x$ to $y$ will be denoted by $[x, y]$ and its length by $|[x, y]|$. If no ambiguity is possible, the latter will also be denoted by $y-x$. In contrast to that, $|x-y|$ will denote the $S^{1}$-distance between $x$ and $y$. Hence, in particular, $|[y, x]|=1-|[x, y]|$ and $|x-y|=\min \{|[y, x]|,|[x, y]|\}$. A family of points $t_{1}, \ldots, t_{N} \in S^{1}$ is called an "ordered family" if $\sum_{i=1}^{N}\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|=1$ with $t_{N+1}:=t_{1}$ (or, in other words, if all the open segments $] t_{i}, t_{i+1}[$ are disjoint).

Put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathscr{G}(\mathbb{R})=\{g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \text { right continuous nondecreasing with } \\
& \qquad g(x+1)=g(x)+1 \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Due to the required equivariance with respect to the group action of $\mathbb{Z}$, each map $g \in \mathcal{G}(\mathbb{R})$ induces uniquely a map $\pi(g): S^{1} \rightarrow S^{1}$. Put $\mathcal{g}:=\pi(\mathcal{g}(\mathbb{R}))$. The monotonicity of the functions in $\mathcal{g}(\mathbb{R})$ induces also a kind of monotonicity of maps in $\mathcal{g}$ : each continuous $g \in \mathcal{G}$ will be order preserving and homotopic to the identity map. In the sequel, however, we often will have to deal with discontinuous $g \in \mathcal{G}$. The elements $g \in \mathcal{G}$ will be called monotone maps of $S^{1}$. $\mathcal{g}$ is a compact subspace of the $L^{2}$-space of maps from $S^{1}$ to $S^{1}$ with metric $\left\|g_{1}-g_{2}\right\|_{L^{2}}=\left(\int_{S^{1}}\left|g_{1}(t)-g_{2}(t)\right|^{2} d t\right)^{1 / 2}$.

With the composition $\circ$ of maps, $\mathcal{g}$ is a semigroup. Its neutral element $e$ is the identity map. Of particular interest in the sequel will be the semigroup $\mathcal{g}_{1}=\mathcal{g}_{\mathrm{L}} / S^{1}$ where functions $g, h \in \mathcal{G}$ will be identified if $g(\cdot)=h(\cdot+a)$ for some $a \in S^{1}$.

PROPOSITION 2.2. The map

$$
\chi: g_{1} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}, \quad g \mapsto g_{*} \text { Leb }
$$

(= push forward of the Lebesgue measure on $S^{1}$ under the map $g$ ) and its inverse $\chi^{-1}: \mathscr{P} \rightarrow g_{1}, \mu \mapsto g_{\mu}\left[\right.$ with $g_{\mu}$ as defined in (2.2)] establish an isometry between the space $g_{1}$ equipped with the induced $L^{2}$-distance

$$
\left\|g_{1}-g_{2}\right\|_{g_{1}}=\left(\inf _{s \in S^{1}} \int_{S^{1}}\left|g_{1}(t)-g_{2}(t+s)\right|^{2} d t\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

and the space $\mathcal{P}$ of probability measures on $S^{1}$ equipped with the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance. In particular, $\mathcal{Q}_{1}$ is compact.

Proof. The bijectivity of $\chi$ and $\chi^{-1}$ is clear. It remains to prove that

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{W}(\mu, v)=\left\|g_{\mu}-g_{v}\right\|_{g_{1}} \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $\mu, v \in \mathcal{P}$. Obviously, it suffices to prove this for all fully supported, absolutely continuous $\mu, \nu$ (or equivalently for continuous, strictly increasing $g_{\mu}, g_{\nu}$ )
since the latter are dense in $\mathcal{P}$ (or in $\mathcal{G}_{1}$, resp.). For such a pair of measures, there exists a map $F: S^{1} \rightarrow S^{1}$ ("optimal transport map") which minimizes the transportation costs [32]. Moreover, this map has at least one fixpoint $s \in S^{1}$. (Otherwise, small rotations-either to the left or to the right-will reduce the transportation costs.) Then the map $F$ is an optimal transport map for the mass $\mu$ on the segment $] s, 1+s$ [ onto the mass $v$ on the segment $] s, 1+s$ [. The results from the previous subsection, hence, imply that the minimal cost for such a transport is given by $\int_{S^{1}}\left|g_{\mu}(t)-g_{\nu}(t+a)\right|^{2} d t$ with $a=g_{v}^{-1}(s)-g_{\mu}^{-1}(s)$.

On the other hand, for each $a \in S^{1}$ the map $g_{\nu}\left(g_{\mu}^{-1}(\cdot)+a\right)$ pushes forward $\mu$ to $v$. Therefore,

$$
d_{W}(\mu, v)^{2} \leq \int_{S^{1}}\left|x-g_{v}\left(g_{\mu}^{-1}(x)+a\right)\right|^{2} \mu(d x)=\int_{S^{1}}\left|g_{\mu}(t)-g_{v}(t+a)\right|^{2} d t
$$

which proves the claim.

## 3. Dirichlet process and entropic measure.

3.1. Gibbsean interpretation and heuristic derivation of the entropic measure. One of the basic results of this paper is the rigorous construction of a measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ formally given as (1.1) in the one-dimensional case, that is, $M=S^{1}$ or $M=[0,1]$. We will essentially make use of the isometries $\chi: \mathscr{G}_{1} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right), g \mapsto g_{*}$ Leb and $\chi: \mathscr{G}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{0}=\mathcal{P}([0,1])$. They allow to transfer the problem of constructing measures $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ on spaces of probability measures $\mathcal{P}$ (or $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ ) into the problem of constructing measures $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ (or $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ ) on spaces of functions $\mathscr{g}_{1}$ (or $\mathcal{g}_{0}$, resp.). In terms of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$, for instance, the formal characterization (1.1) then reads as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(d g)=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta}} e^{-\beta \cdot S(g)} \mathbb{Q}_{0}(d g) \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$ denotes some "uniform distribution" on $\mathcal{g}_{0} \subset L^{2}([0,1])$ and $S: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow$ $[0, \infty]$ is the entropy functional $S(g):=\operatorname{Ent}\left(g_{*}\right.$ Leb). If $g$ is absolutely continuous then $S(g)$ can be expressed explicitly as

$$
S(g)=-\int_{0}^{1} \log g^{\prime}(t) d t
$$

The representation (3.1) is reminiscent of Feynman's heuristic picture of the Wiener measure. Let us briefly recall the latter and try to use it as a guideline for our construction of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$.

According to this heuristic picture, the Wiener measure $\mathbf{P}^{\beta}$ with diffusion constant $\sigma^{2}=1 / \beta$ should be interpreted (and could be constructed) as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}^{\beta}(d g)=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta}} e^{-\beta \cdot H(g)} \mathbf{P}(d g) \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the energy functional $H(g)=\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{1} g^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t$. Here $\mathbf{P}(d g)$ is assumed to be the "uniform distribution" on the space $\mathcal{Q}^{*}$ of all continuous paths $g:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $g(0)=0$. Even if such a uniform distribution existed, typically almost all paths $g$ would have infinite energy. Nevertheless, one can overcome this difficulty as follows.

Given any finite partition $\left\{0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\cdots<t_{N}=1\right\}$ of [0,1], one should replace the energy $H(g)$ of the path $g$ by the energy of the piecewise linear interpolation of $g$

$$
H_{N}(g)=\inf \left\{H(\tilde{g}): \tilde{g} \in \mathcal{G}^{*}, \tilde{g}\left(t_{i}\right)=g\left(t_{i}\right) \forall i\right\}=\sum_{i=1}^{N} \frac{\left|g\left(t_{i}\right)-g\left(t_{i-1}\right)\right|^{2}}{2\left(t_{i}-t_{i-1}\right)}
$$

Then (3.2) leads to the following explicit representation for the finite dimensional distributions

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{P}^{\beta}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right)  \tag{3.3}\\
& \quad=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta, N}} \exp \left(-\frac{\beta}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \frac{\left|x_{i}-x_{i-1}\right|^{2}}{t_{i}-t_{i-1}}\right) p_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Here $p_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)=\mathbf{P}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right)$ should be a "uniform distribution" on $\mathbb{R}^{N}$ and $Z_{\beta, N}$ a normalization constant. Choosing $p_{N}$ to be the $N$-dimensional Lebesgue measure makes the RHS of (3.3) a projective family of probability measures. According to Kolmogorov's extension theorem this family has a unique projective limit, the Wiener measure $\mathbf{P}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{q}^{*}$ with diffusion constant $\sigma^{2}=1 / \beta$.

Now let us try to follow this procedure with the entropy functional $S(g)$ replacing the energy functional $H(g)$. Given any finite partition $\left\{0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\cdots<\right.$ $\left.t_{N}<t_{N+1}=1\right\}$ of [0,1], we will replace the entropy $S(g)$ of the path $g$ by the entropy of the piecewise linear interpolation of $g$

$$
\begin{aligned}
S_{N}(g) & =\inf \left\{S(\tilde{g}): \tilde{g} \in g_{0}, \tilde{g}\left(t_{i}\right)=g\left(t_{i}\right) \forall i\right\} \\
& =-\sum_{i=1}^{N+1} \log \frac{g\left(t_{i}\right)-g\left(t_{i-1}\right)}{t_{i}-t_{i-1}} \cdot\left(t_{i}-t_{i-1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

This leads to the following expression for the finite dimensional distributions

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta} & \left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right)  \tag{3.4}\\
\quad & =\frac{1}{Z_{\beta, N}} \exp \left(\beta \sum_{i=1}^{N+1} \log \frac{x_{i}-x_{i-1}}{t_{i}-t_{i-1}} \cdot\left(t_{i}-t_{i-1}\right)\right) q_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, d x_{N}\right),
\end{align*}
$$

where $q_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)=\mathbb{Q}_{0}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right)$ is a "uniform distribution" on the simplex $\Sigma_{N}=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \in[0,1]^{N}: 0<x_{1}<x_{2} \cdots<x_{N}<1\right\}$ and $x_{0}:=0, x_{N+1}:=1$.

What is a "canonical" candidate for $q_{N}$ ? A natural requirement will be the invariance property

$$
\begin{align*}
& q_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, d x_{N}\right) \\
&= {\left[\left(\Xi^{x_{i-1}, x_{i+k}}\right)_{*}\right.}  \tag{3.5}\\
&\left.\times q_{k}\left(d x_{i}, \ldots, d x_{i+k-1}\right)\right] d q_{N-k}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, d x_{i-1}, d x_{i+k}, \ldots, d x_{N}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

for all $1 \leq k \leq N$ and all $1 \leq i \leq N-k+1$ with the convention $x_{0}=0$, $x_{N+1}=1$ and the rescaling map $\left.\Xi^{a, b}:\right] 0,1\left[{ }^{k} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{k}, y_{j} \mapsto y_{j}(b-a)+a\right.$ for $j=1, \ldots, k$.

If the $q_{N}, N \in \mathbb{N}$, were probability measures then the invariance property admits the following interpretation: under $q_{N}$, the distribution of the ( $N-k$ )-tuple $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{i-1}, x_{i+k}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)$ is nothing but $q_{N-k}$; and under $q_{N}$, the distribution of the $k$-tuple ( $x_{i}, \ldots, x_{i+k-1}$ ) of points in the interval $] x_{i-1}, x_{k}$ [ coincides-after rescaling of this interval-with $q_{k}$. Unfortunately, no family of probability measures $q_{N}, N \in \mathbb{N}$, with property (3.5) exists. However, there is a family of measures with this property.

By iteration of the invariance property (3.5), the choice of the measure $q_{1}$ on the interval $\left.\Sigma_{1}=\right] 0,1\left[\right.$ will determine all the measures $q_{N}, N \in \mathbb{N}$. Moreover, applying (3.5) for $N=2, k=1$ and both choices of $i$ yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\left(\Xi^{0, x_{1}}\right)_{*} q_{1}\left(d x_{2}\right)\right] d q_{1}\left(d x_{1}\right)=\left[\left(\Xi^{x_{2}, 1}\right)_{*} q_{1}\left(d x_{1}\right)\right] d q_{1}\left(d x_{2}\right) \tag{3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $0<x_{1}<x_{2}<1$. This reflects the intuitive requirement that there should be no difference whether we first choose randomly $\left.x_{1} \in\right] 0,1\left[\right.$ and then $\left.x_{2} \in\right] x_{1}, 1[$ or the other way round, first $\left.x_{2} \in\right] 0,1\left[\right.$ and then $\left.x_{1} \in\right] 0, x_{2}[$.

Lemma 3.1. A family of measures $q_{N}, N \in \mathbb{N}$, with continuous densities satisfies property (3.5) if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
q_{N}\left(d x_{1}, \ldots, d x_{N}\right)=C^{N} \frac{d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N}}{x_{1} \cdot\left(x_{2}-x_{1}\right) \cdots\left(x_{N}-x_{N-1}\right) \cdot\left(1-x_{N}\right)} \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$.
Proof. If $q_{1}(d x)=\rho(x) d x$ then (3.6) is equivalent to

$$
\rho(y) \cdot \rho\left(\frac{x}{y}\right) \cdot \frac{1}{y}=\rho(x) \cdot \rho\left(\frac{y-x}{1-x}\right) \cdot \frac{1}{1-x}
$$

for all $0<x<y<1$. For continuous $\rho$ this implies that there exists a constant $C \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $\rho(x)=\frac{C}{x(1-x)}$ for all $0<x<1$. Iterated inserting this into (3.5) yields the claim.

Let us come back to our attempt to give a meaning to the heuristic formula (3.1). Combining (3.4) with the choice (3.7) of the measure $q_{N}$ finally yields

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right)  \tag{3.8}\\
& \quad=\frac{1}{Z_{\beta, N}} \prod_{i=1}^{N+1}\left(x_{i}-x_{i-1}\right)^{\beta\left(t_{i}-t_{i_{1}}\right)} \frac{d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N}}{x_{1} \cdot\left(x_{2}-x_{1}\right) \cdots\left(1-x_{N}\right)}
\end{align*}
$$

with appropriate normalization constants $Z_{\beta, N}$. Now the RHS of this formula indeed turns out to define a consistent family of probability measures. Hence, by Kolmogorov's extension theorem it admits a projective limit $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on the space $\mathcal{E}_{0}$. The push forward of this measure under the canonical identification $\chi: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{0}$, $g \mapsto g_{*}$ Leb will be the entropic measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ which we were looking for.

The details of the rigorous construction of this measure as well as various properties of it will be presented in the following sections.
3.2. The measures $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ and $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$. The basic object to be studied in this section is the probability measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ on the space $\mathcal{G}$.

Proposition 3.2. For each real number $\beta>0$ there exists a unique probability measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{G}$, called Dirichlet process, with the property that for each $N \in \mathbb{N}$ and for each ordered family of points $t_{1}, t_{2}, \ldots, t_{N} \in S^{1}$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right) \\
& \quad=\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\prod_{i=1}^{N} \Gamma\left(\beta\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)\right)} \prod_{i=1}^{N}\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right)^{\beta\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N} \tag{3.9}
\end{align*}
$$

The precise meaning of (3.9) is that for all bounded measurable $u:\left(S^{1}\right)^{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{g} u & \left(g_{t_{1}}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}}\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
= & \frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\prod_{i=1}^{N} \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|\right)} \\
& \quad \times \int_{\Sigma_{N}} u\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \prod_{i=1}^{N}\left|\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N}
\end{aligned}
$$

with $\Sigma_{N}=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \in\left(S^{1}\right)^{N}: \sum_{i=1}^{N}\left|\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]\right|=1\right\}$ and $x_{N+1}:=x_{1}$, $t_{N+1}:=t_{1}$. In particular, with $N=1$ this means $\int_{g} u\left(g_{t}\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)=\int_{S^{1}} u(x) d x$ for each $t \in S^{1}$.

Proof of Proposition 3.2. It suffices to prove that (3.9) defines a consistent family of finite dimensional distributions. The existence of $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ (as a "projective limit") then follows from Kolmogorov's extension theorem. The required consistency means that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\prod_{i=1}^{N} \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|\right)} \int_{\Sigma_{N}} \prod_{i=1}^{N}\left|\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|-1} u\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N} \\
& =\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{1}, t_{2}\right]\right|\right) \cdots \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|\right) \cdots \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{N}, t_{1}\right]\right|\right)} \\
& \quad \cdot \int_{\Sigma_{N-1}}\left|\left[x_{1}, x_{2}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{1}, t_{2}\right]\right|-1} \cdots\left|\left[x_{k-1}, x_{k+1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|-1} \cdots \\
& \quad \quad \times\left|\left[x_{N}, x_{1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{N}, t_{1}\right]\right|-1} \\
& \quad \cdot v\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k-1}, x_{k}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) d x_{1} \cdots d x_{k-1} d x_{k+1} \cdots d x_{N}
\end{aligned}
$$

whenever $u\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)=v\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k-1}, x_{k}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)$ for all $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \in \Sigma_{N}$. The latter is an immediate consequence of the well-known fact (Euler's beta integral) that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\left[x_{k-1}, x_{k}+1\right]}\left|\left[x_{k-1}, x_{k}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k}\right]\right|-1} \cdot\left|\left[x_{k}, x_{k+1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|-1} d x_{k} \\
& \quad=\frac{\Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k}\right]\right|\right) \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|\right)}{\Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|\right)}\left|\left[x_{k-1}, x_{k+1}\right]\right|^{\beta \cdot\left|\left[t_{k-1}, t_{k+1}\right]\right|-1}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $s \in S^{1}$ let $\hat{\theta}_{s}: g \rightarrow g, g \mapsto g \circ \theta_{s}$ be the isomorphism of $g$ induced by the rotation $\theta_{s}: S^{1} \rightarrow S^{1}, t \mapsto t+s$. Obviously, the measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ on $g$ is invariant under each of the maps $\hat{\theta}_{s}$. Hence, $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ induces a probability measure $\mathbb{Q}_{1}^{\beta}$ on the quotient spaces $g_{1}=g_{/} / S^{1}$.

Recall the definition of the map $\chi: \mathscr{G} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}, g \mapsto g_{*}$ Leb. Since $\left(g \circ \theta_{s}\right)_{*}$ Leb $=$ $g_{*}$ Leb this canonically extends to a map $\chi: \mathscr{g}_{1} \rightarrow \mathscr{P}$. (As mentioned before, the latter is even an isometry.)

Definition 3.3. The entropic measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{P}$ is defined as the push forward of the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{G}$ (or equivalently, of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{1}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{G}_{1}$ ) under the map $\chi$. That is, for all bounded measurable $u: \mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}} u(\mu) d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)=\int_{\mathscr{g}} u\left(g_{*} \text { Leb }\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)
$$

3.3. The measures $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$. The subspaces $\{g \in \mathcal{G}: g(0)=0\}$ and $\{g \in$ $\left.g_{0}: g(0)=0\right\}$ can obviously be identified. Conditioning the probability measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ onto this event thus will define a probability measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $g_{0}$. However, we prefer to give the direct construction of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$.

Proposition 3.4. For each real number $\beta>0$ there exists a unique probability measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$, called Dirichlet process, with the property that for each $N \in \mathbb{N}$ and each family $0=t_{0}<t_{1}<t_{2}<\cdots<t_{N}<t_{N+1}=1$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t_{1}} \in d x_{1}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}} \in d x_{N}\right) \\
& \quad=\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\prod_{i} \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)\right)} \prod_{i}\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right)^{\beta \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N} \tag{3.10}
\end{align*}
$$

The precise meaning of (3.10) is that for all bounded measurable $u:[0,1]^{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
\begin{array}{rl}
\int_{g_{0}} u & u\left(g_{t_{1}}, \ldots, g_{t_{N}}\right) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\prod_{i=1}^{N} \Gamma\left(\beta \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)\right)} \\
& \times \int_{\Sigma_{N}} u\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \prod_{i=0}^{N}\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right)^{\beta \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N}
\end{array}
$$

with $\Sigma_{N}=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \in[0,1]^{N}: 0<x_{1}<x_{2}<\cdots<x_{n}<1\right\}$ and $x_{0}=0$, $x_{N+1}:=1, t_{0}=0, t_{N+1}:=1$.

REMARK 3.5. According to these explicit formulae, it is easy to calculate the moments of the Dirichlet process. For instance,

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t}\right):=\int_{g_{0}} g_{t} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)=t
$$

and

$$
\operatorname{Var}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t}\right):=\int_{g_{0}}\left(g_{t}-t\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)=\frac{1}{1+\beta} t(1-t)
$$

for all $\beta>0$ and all $t \in[0,1]$.
Definition 3.6. The entropic measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{P}_{0}=\mathcal{P}([0,1])$ is defined as the push forward of the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ under the map $\chi$. That is, for all bounded measurable $u: \mathcal{P}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}_{0}} u(\mu) d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}(\mu)=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} u\left(g_{*} \text { Leb }\right) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g) .
$$

REMARK 3.7. (i) According to the above construction $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(\cdot)=\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(\cdot \mid$ $g(0)=0)$ and

$$
\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} u(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)=\int_{g^{2}} u(g-g(0)) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g),
$$

$$
\int_{g} u(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)=\int_{0}^{1} \int_{G_{0}} u(g+x) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g) d x
$$

(ii) Analogously, the entropic measures on the sphere and on the unit interval are linked as follows

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}} u(\mu) d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)=\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\mathcal{P}_{0}} u\left(\left(\theta_{x}\right)_{*} \mu\right) d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}(\mu) d x
$$

or briefly

$$
d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}=\int_{0}^{1}\left[\left(\hat{\theta}_{x}\right)_{*} d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\right] d x
$$

where $\theta_{x}: S^{1} \rightarrow S^{1}, y \mapsto x+y$ and $\hat{\theta}_{x}: \mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}: \mu \mapsto\left(\theta_{x}\right)_{*} \mu$. We would like to emphasize, however, that $\mathbb{P}^{\beta} \neq \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$. For instance, consider $u(\mu):=\int f d \mu$ for some $f: S^{1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ (which may be identified with $f:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ ). Then

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)} u(\mu) d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)=\int_{S^{1}} f(x) d x
$$

whereas

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])} u(\mu) d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}(\mu)=\int_{[0,1]} f(x) \rho_{\beta}(x) d x
$$

with $\rho_{\beta}(x)=\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\Gamma(\beta t) \Gamma(\beta(1-t))} \int_{0}^{1} x^{\beta t-1}(1-x)^{\beta(1-t)-1} d t$.
According to the last remark, it suffices to study in detail one of the four measures $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$. We will concentrate in the rest of this chapter on the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ which seems to admit the most easy interpretations.
3.4. The Dirichlet process as normalized Gamma process. We start recalling some basic facts about the real valued Gamma processes. For $\alpha>0$ denote by $G(\alpha)$ the absolutely continuous probability measure on $\mathbb{R}_{+}$with density $\frac{1}{\Gamma(\alpha)} x^{\alpha-1} e^{-x}$.

Definition 3.8. A real valued Markov process $\left(\gamma_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ starting in zero is called standard Gamma process if its increments $\gamma_{t}-\gamma_{s}$ are independent and distributed according to $G(t-s)$ for $0 \leq s<t$. Without loss of generality we may assume that almost surely the function $t \rightarrow \gamma_{t}$ is right continuous and nondecreasing.

Alternatively the Gamma process may be defined as the unique pure jump Lévy process with Lévy measure $\Lambda(d x)=\mathbb{1}_{x>0} \frac{e^{-x}}{x} d x$. The connection between pure jump Lévy and Poisson point processes gives rise to several other equivalent representations of the Gamma process [6, 18]. For instance, let $\Pi=\{p=$ $\left.\left(p_{x}, p_{y}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}\right\}$ be the Poisson point process on $\mathbb{R}_{+} \times \mathbb{R}_{+}$with intensity measure
$d x \times \Lambda(d y)$ with $\Lambda$ as above, then a Gamma process is obtained by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{t}:=\sum_{p \in \Pi: p_{x} \leq t} p_{y} . \tag{3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $\beta>0$ the process $\gamma_{t \cdot \beta}$ is a Lévy process with Lévy measure $\Lambda_{\beta}(d x)=$ $\beta \cdot \mathbb{1}_{x>0} \frac{e^{-x}}{x} d x$. Its increments are distributed according to

$$
P\left(\gamma_{\beta \cdot t}-\gamma_{\beta \cdot s} \in d x\right)=\frac{1}{\Gamma(\beta \cdot(t-s))} x^{\beta \cdot(t-s)-1} e^{-x} d x
$$

Proposition 3.9. For each $\beta>0$, the law of the process $\left(\frac{\gamma_{t} \cdot \beta}{\gamma_{\beta}}\right)_{t \in[0,1]}$ is the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$.

Proof. This well-known fact is easily obtained from Lukacs' characterization of the Gamma distribution [11].

### 3.5. Support properties.

Proposition 3.10. (i) For each $\beta>0$, the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ has full support on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.
(ii) $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$-almost surely the function $t \mapsto g(t)$ is strictly increasing but increases only by jumps (i.e., the jumps heights add up to 1 and the jump locations are dense in $[0,1])$.
(iii) For each fixed $t_{0} \in[0,1], \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$-almost surely the function $t \mapsto g(t)$ is continuous at $t_{0}$.

Proof. (i) Let $g \in \mathcal{G} \subset L^{2}([0,1], d x)$ and $\epsilon>0$ then we have to show $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\left(B_{\epsilon}(g)\right)>0$, where $B_{\epsilon}(g)=\left\{h \in g_{0}:\|h-g\|_{L^{2}([0,1])}<\epsilon\right\}$. For this choose finitely many points $t_{i} \in[0,1]$ together with $\delta_{i}>0$ such that the set $S:=\{f \in$ $\mathcal{G}\left|\left|f\left(t_{i}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right| \leq \delta_{i} \forall i\right\}$ is contained in $B_{\epsilon}(g)$. Clearly, from (3.10) $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(S)>0$ which proves the claim.
(ii) (3.10) implies that $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$-almost surely $g(s)<g(t)$ for each given pair $s<t$. Varying over all such rational pairs $s<t$, it follows that a.e. $g$ is strictly increasing on $\mathbb{R}_{+}$.

In terms of the probabilistic representation (3.9), it is obvious that $g$ increases only by jumps.
(iii) This also follows easily from the representation as a normalized Gamma process (3.9).

Restating the previous property (ii) in terms of the entropic measure yields that $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$-a.e. $\mu \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$ is "Cantor like." More precisely,

Corollary 3.11. $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$-almost surely the measure $\mu \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$ has no absolutely continuous part and no discrete part. The topological support of $\mu$ has Lebesgue
measure 0. Moreover,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ent}(\mu)=+\infty \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. The assertion on the entropy of $\mu$ is an immediate consequence of the statement on the support of $\mu$. The second claim follows from the fact that the jump heights of $g$ add up to 1 .

In terms of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$, the last assertion of the corollary states that $S(g)=+\infty$ for $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$-a.e. $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$.
3.6. Scaling and invariance properties. The Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $g_{0}$ has the following Markov property: the distribution of $\left.g\right|_{[s, t]}$ depends on $g_{[0,1] \backslash[s, t]}$ only via $g(s), g(t)$.

And the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ has a remarkable self-similarity property: if we restrict the functions $g$ onto a given interval $[s, t]$ and then linearly rescale their domain and range in order to make them again elements of $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ then this new process is distributed according to $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta^{\prime}}$ with $\beta^{\prime}=\beta \cdot|t-s|$.

Proposition 3.12. For each $\beta>0$, and each $s, t \in[0,1], s<t$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(\left.g\right|_{[s, t]} \in \cdot \mid g_{[0,1] \backslash[s, t]}\right)=\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(\left.g\right|_{[s, t]} \in \cdot \mid g(s), g(t)\right) \tag{3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\Xi^{s, t}\right)_{*} \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}=\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta \cdot|t-s|}, \tag{3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Xi^{s, t}: \mathcal{G}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{G}_{0}$ with $\Xi^{s, t}(g)(r)=\frac{g((1-r) s+r t)-g(s)}{g(t)-g(s)}$ for $r \in[0,1]$.
Proof. Both properties follow immediately from the representation in Proposition 3.10.

COROLLARY 3.13. The probability measures $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}, \beta>0$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ are uniquely characterized by the self-similarity property (3.14) and the distributions of $g_{1 / 2}$ :

$$
\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{1 / 2} \in d x\right)=\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\Gamma(\beta / 2)^{2}} \cdot[x(1-x)]^{\beta / 2-1} d x
$$

Proposition 3.14. (i) For $\beta \rightarrow 0$ the measures $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ weakly converge to a measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{0}$ defined as the uniform distribution on the set $\left.\left.\left\{1_{[t, 1]}: t \in\right] 0,1\right]\right\} \subset \mathcal{G}_{0}$.

Analogously, the measures $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ weakly converge for $\beta \rightarrow 0$ to a measure $\mathbb{Q}^{0}$ defined as the uniform distribution on the set of constant maps $\left\{t: t \in S^{1}\right\} \subset \mathcal{q}$.
(ii) For $\beta \rightarrow \infty$ the measures $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ (or $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ ) weakly converge to the Dirac mass $\delta_{e}$ on the identity map e of $[0,1]$ (or $S^{1}$, resp.).

Proof. (i) Since the space $\mathcal{G}_{0}$ (equipped with the $L^{2}$-topology) is compact, so is $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ (equipped with the weak topology). Hence the family $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}, \beta>0$ is pre-compact. Let $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{0}$ denote the limit of any converging subsequence of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ for $\beta \rightarrow 0$. According to the formula for the one-dimensional distributions, for each $t \in] 0,1[$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t} \in d x\right) & =\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\Gamma(\beta t) \Gamma(\beta(1-t))} \cdot x^{\beta t-1}(1-x)^{\beta(1-t)-1} d x \\
& \longrightarrow(1-t) \delta_{\{0\}}(d x)+t \delta_{\{1\}}(d x)
\end{aligned}
$$

as $\beta \rightarrow 0$. Hence, $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{0}$ is the uniform distribution on the set $\left.\left.\left\{1_{[t, 1]}: t \in\right] 0,1\right]\right\} \subset \mathcal{g}_{0}$.
(ii) Similarly, $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\left(g_{t} \in d x\right) \rightarrow \delta_{t}(d x)$ as $\beta \rightarrow \infty$. Hence, $\delta_{e}$ with $e: t \mapsto t$ will be the unique accumulation point of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ for $\beta \rightarrow \infty$.

Restating the previous results in terms of the entropic measures, yields that the entropic measures $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ converge weakly to the uniform distribution $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{0}$ on the set $\left\{(1-t) \delta_{\{0\}}+t \delta_{\{1\}}: t \in[0,1]\right\} \subset \mathcal{P}_{0}$; and the measures $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ converge weakly to the uniform distribution $\mathbb{P}^{0}$ on the set $\left\{\delta_{\{t\}}: t \in S^{1}\right\} \subset \mathcal{P}$ whereas for $\beta \rightarrow \infty$ both, $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ and $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$, will converge to $\delta_{\text {Leb }}$, the Dirac mass on the uniform distribution of $[0,1]$ or $S^{1}$, respectively.

The assertions of Proposition 3.12 imply the following Markov property and self-similarity property of the entropic measure.

Proposition 3.15. For each each $x, y \in[0,1], x<y$

$$
\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\left(\left.\mu\right|_{[x, y]} \in \cdot|\mu|_{[0,1] \backslash[x, y]}\right)=\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\left(\left.\mu\right|_{[x, y]} \in \cdot \mid \mu([x, y])\right)
$$

and

$$
\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\left(\left.\mu\right|_{[x, y]} \in \cdot \mid \mu([x, y])=\alpha\right)=\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta \cdot \alpha}\left(\mu_{x, y} \in \cdot\right)
$$

with $\mu_{x, y} \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$ ('rescaling of $\left.\mu\right|_{[x, y]}$ ') defined by $\mu_{x, y}(A)=\frac{1}{\mu([x, y])} \mu(x+(y-$ $x) \cdot A)$ for $A \subset[0,1]$.
3.7. Dirichlet processes on general measurable spaces. Recall Ferguson's notion of a Dirichlet process on a general measurable space $M$ with parameter measure $m$ on $M$. This is a probability measure $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathscr{P}(M)}^{m}$ on $\mathscr{P}(M)$, uniquely defined by the fact that for any finite measurable partition $M=\dot{\bigcup}_{i=1}^{N+1} M_{i}$ and $\sigma_{i}:=m\left(M_{i}\right)$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}(M)}^{m}\left(\mu: \mu\left(M_{1}\right) \in d x_{1}, \ldots, \mu\left(M_{N}\right) \in d x_{N}\right) \\
& \quad=\frac{\Gamma(m(M))}{\prod_{i=1}^{N+1} \Gamma\left(\sigma_{i}\right)} x_{1}^{\sigma_{1}-1} \cdots x_{N}^{\sigma_{N}-1}\left(1-\sum_{i=1}^{N} x_{i}\right)^{\sigma_{N+1}-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{N}
\end{aligned}
$$

If a map $h: M \rightarrow M$ leaves the parameter measure $m$ invariant then obviously the induced map $\hat{h}: \mathcal{P}(M) \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(M), \mu \mapsto h_{*} \mu$ leaves the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}(M)}^{m}$ invariant.

In the particular case $M=[0,1]$ and $m=\beta \cdot$ Leb, the Dirichlet process $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}(M)}^{m}$ can be obtained as push forward of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ (introduced before) under the isomorphism $\zeta: \mathcal{E}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}([0,1])$ which assigns to each $g$ the induced LebesgueStieltjes measure $d g$ (the inverse $\zeta^{-1}$ assigns to each probability measure its distribution function):

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])}^{m}=\zeta_{*} \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta} . \tag{3.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that the support properties of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])}^{m}$ are completely different from those of the measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$. In particular, $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])}^{m}$-almost every $\mu \in \mathcal{P}([0,1])$ is discrete and has full topological support; cf. Corollary 3.11. The invariance properties of $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])}^{m}$ under push forwards by means of measure preserving transformations of $[0,1]$ seems to have no intrinsic interpretation in terms of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$.
4. The change of variable formula for the Dirichlet process and for the entropic measure. Our main result in this chapter will be a change of variable formula for the Dirichlet process. To motivate this formula, let us first present an heuristic derivation based on the formal representation (3.1).
4.1. Heuristic approaches to change of variable formulae. Let us have a look on the change of variable formula for the Wiener measure. On a formal level, it easily follows from Feynman's heuristic interpretation

$$
d \mathbf{P}^{\beta}(g)=\frac{1}{Z} e^{-\beta / 2 \int_{0}^{1} g^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t} d \mathbf{P}(g)
$$

with the (nonexisting) "uniform distribution" $\mathbf{P}$. Assuming that the latter is "translation invariant" (i.e., invariant under additive changes of variables-at least in "smooth" directions $h$ ) we immediately obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
d \mathbf{P}^{\beta}(h+g) & =\frac{1}{Z} e^{-\beta / 2 \int_{0}^{1}(h+g)^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t} d \mathbf{P}(h+g) \\
& =\frac{1}{Z} e^{-\beta / 2 \int_{0}^{1} h^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t-\beta \int_{0}^{1} h^{\prime}(t) g^{\prime}(t) d t} \cdot e^{-\beta / 2 \int_{0}^{1} g^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t} d \mathbf{P}(g) \\
& =e^{-\beta / 2 \int_{0}^{1} h^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t-\beta \int_{0}^{1} h^{\prime}(t) d g(t)} d \mathbf{P}^{\beta}(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

If we interpret $\int_{0}^{1} h^{\prime}(t) d g(t)$ as the Itô integral of $h^{\prime}$ with respect to the Brownian path $g$ then this is indeed the famous Cameron-Martin-Girsanov-Maruyama theorem.

In the case of the entropic measure, the starting point for a similar argumentation is the heuristic interpretation

$$
d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)=\frac{1}{Z} e^{\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log g^{\prime}(t) d t} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

again with a (nonexisting) "uniform distribution" $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$ on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$. The natural concept of "change of variables," of course, will be based on the semigroup structure of the underlying space $\mathcal{g}_{0}$; that is, we will study transformations of $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ of the form $g \mapsto h \circ g$ for some (smooth) element $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$. It turns out that $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$ should not be assumed to be invariant under translations but merely quasi-invariant:

$$
d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h \circ g)=Y_{h}^{0}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

with some density $Y_{h}$. This immediately implies the following change of variable formula for $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(h \circ g) & =\frac{1}{Z} e^{\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log (h \circ g)^{\prime}(t) d t} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h \circ g) \\
& =\frac{1}{Z} e^{\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(g(t)) d t} \cdot e^{\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log g^{\prime}(t) d t} \cdot Y_{h}^{0}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =e^{\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(g(t)) d t} \cdot Y_{h}^{0}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

This is the heuristic derivation of the change of variables formula. Its rigorous derivation (and the identification of the density $Y_{h}$ ) is the main result of this chapter.
4.2. The change of variables formula on the sphere. For $g, h \in \mathcal{g}$ with $h \in \mathcal{C}^{2}$ we put

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{h}^{0}(g):=\prod_{a \in J_{g}} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a-)) \cdot h^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta(h \circ g) / \delta g(a)} \tag{4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $J_{g} \subset S^{1}$ denotes the set of jump locations of $g$ and

$$
\frac{\delta(h \circ g)}{\delta g}(a):=\frac{h(g(a+))-h(g(a-))}{g(a+)-g(a-)}
$$

To simplify notation, here and in the sequel (if no ambiguity seems possible), we write $y-x$ instead of $|[x, y]|$ to denote the length of the positively oriented segment from $x$ to $y$ in $S^{1}$. We will see below that the infinite product in the definition of $Y_{h}^{0}(g)$ converges for $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$-a.e. $g \in \mathcal{G}$. Moreover, for $\beta>0$ we put

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{h}^{\beta}(g):=\exp \left(\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(g(s)) d s\right), \quad Y_{h}^{\beta}(g):=X_{h}^{\beta}(g) \cdot Y_{h}^{0}(g) \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

THEOREM 4.1. Each $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-diffeomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}$ induces a bijective map $\tau_{h}: g \rightarrow g, g \mapsto h \circ g$ which leaves the measure $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ quasi-invariant:

$$
d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(h \circ g)=Y_{h}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)
$$

In other words, the push forward of $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ under the map $\tau_{h}^{-1}=\tau_{h^{-1}}$ is absolutely continuous with respect to $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ with density $Y_{h}^{\beta}$ :

$$
\frac{d\left(\tau_{h^{-1}}\right)_{*} \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)}{d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)}=Y_{h}^{\beta}(g)
$$

The function $Y_{h}^{\beta}$ is bounded from above and below (away from 0 ) on $\mathcal{q}$.
By means of the canonical isometry $\chi: g \rightarrow \mathcal{P}, g \mapsto g_{*}$ Leb, Theorem $4.1 \mathrm{im}-$ mediately implies:

COROLLARY 4.2. For each $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-diffeomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}$ the entropic measure $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ is quasi-invariant under the transformation $\mu \mapsto h_{*} \mu$ of the space $\mathcal{P}:$

$$
d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\left(h_{*} \mu\right)=Y_{h}^{\beta}\left(\chi^{-1}(\mu)\right) d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(\mu)
$$

The density $Y_{h}^{\beta}\left(\chi^{-1}(\mu)\right)$ introduced in (4.2) can be expressed as follows

$$
Y_{h}^{\beta}\left(\chi^{-1}(\mu)\right)=\exp \left[\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(s) \mu(d s)\right] \cdot \prod_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right) \cdot h^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}}{|h(I)| /|I|},
$$

where gaps $(\mu)$ denotes the set of segments $I=] I_{-}, I_{+}\left[\subset S^{1}\right.$ of maximal length with $\mu(I)=0$ and $|I|$ denotes the length of such a segment.
4.3. The change of variables formula on the interval. From the representation of $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ as a product of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ and Leb (see Remark 3.7) and the change of variable formulae for $\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ and Leb, one can deduce a change of variable formula for $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ similar to that of Theorem 4.1 but containing an additional factor $\frac{1}{h^{\prime}(0)}$. In this case, one has to restrict to translations by means of $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-diffeomorphisms $h \in \mathcal{G}$ with $h(0)=0$.

More generally, one might be interested in translations of $g_{0}$ by means of $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-diffeomorphisms $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$. In contrast to the previous situation, it now may happen that $h^{\prime}(0) \neq h^{\prime}(1)$.

For $g \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ and $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-ismorphism $h:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$ we put

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{h, 0}^{\beta}(g):=X_{h}^{\beta}(g) \cdot Y_{h, 0}(g) \tag{4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
Y_{h, 0}(g)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(0) \cdot h^{\prime}(1)}} \cdot Y_{h}^{0}(g)
$$

and $X_{h}^{\beta}(g)$ and $Y_{h}^{0}(g)$ defined as before in (4.1), (4.2). Note that here and in the sequel by a $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ we understand an increasing homeomorphism $h:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$ such that $h$ and $h^{-1}$ are bounded in $\mathcal{C}^{2}([0,1])$, which in particular implies $h^{\prime}>0$.

THEOREM 4.3. Each translation $\tau_{h}: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{g}_{0}, g \mapsto h \circ g$ by means of $a$ $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ leaves the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ quasi-invariant:

$$
d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(h \circ g)=Y_{h, 0}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)
$$

or, in other words,

$$
\frac{d\left(\tau_{h^{-1}}\right)_{*} \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)}{d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g)}=Y_{h, 0}^{\beta}(g)
$$

The function $Y_{h, 0}^{\beta}$ is bounded from above and below (away from 0 ) on $\mathcal{q}_{0}$.
COROLLARY 4.4. For each $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ the entropic measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}$ is quasi-invariant under the transformation $\mu \mapsto h_{*} \mu$ of the space $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}\left(h_{*} \mu\right)}{d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{\beta}(\mu)}= & \exp \left[\beta \int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(s) \mu(d s)\right] \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(0) \cdot h^{\prime}(1)}} \\
& \prod_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right) \cdot h^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}}{|h(I)| /|I|}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\operatorname{gaps}(\mu)$ denotes the set of intervals $I=] I_{-}, I_{+}[\subset[0,1]$ of maximal length with $\mu(I)=0$ and $|I|$ denotes the length of such an interval.

REMARK 4.5. Theorem 4.3 seems to be unrelated to the quasi-invariance of the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{\mathcal{P}([0,1])}^{m}$ under the transformation $d g \rightarrow h \cdot d g /\langle h, d g\rangle$ shown in [15]. Nor is it anyhow implied by the quasi-ivarariance formula for the general measure valued gamma process as in [31] with respect to a similar transformation. In our present case the latter would correspond to the mapping $d \gamma \rightarrow h \cdot d \gamma$ of the (measure valued) Gamma process $d \gamma$.

### 4.4. Proofs for the sphere case.

Lemma 4.6. For each $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-diffeomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{h}^{\beta}(g)=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \prod_{i=0}^{k-1}\left[\frac{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}\right]^{\beta\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)} . \tag{4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $t_{i}=\frac{i}{k}$ for $i=0,1, \ldots, k-1$ and $t_{k}=0$. Thus $t_{i+1}-t_{i}:=\left|\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]\right|=\frac{1}{k}$ for all $i$.

Proof. Without restriction, we may assume $\beta=1$. According to Taylor's formula

$$
\begin{aligned}
h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)= & h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)+h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \\
& +\frac{1}{2} h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some $\gamma_{i} \in\left[g\left(t_{i}\right), g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right]$. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \prod_{i=0}^{k-1}\left[\frac{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}\right]^{t_{i+1}-t_{i}} \\
& =\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \prod_{i=0}^{k-1}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)+\frac{1}{2} h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right]^{t_{i+1}-t_{i}} \\
& =\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \exp \left(\sum _ { i = 0 } ^ { k - 1 } \left\{\left[\log h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right.\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.\left.\quad+\log \left(1+\frac{1}{2} \frac{h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right)\right] \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)\right\}\right) \\
& \begin{array}{l}
\stackrel{(\star)}{=} \exp \left(\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=0}^{k-1}\left\{\log h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right)\right\}\right) \\
=
\end{array} \\
& =\exp \left(\int_{0}^{1} \log h^{\prime}(g(t)) d t\right)=X_{h}^{1}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here ( $\star$ ) follows from the fact that

$$
\begin{aligned}
1+\frac{1}{2} \frac{h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) & =\frac{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)} \cdot \frac{1}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \\
& =h^{\prime}\left(\eta_{i}\right) \cdot \frac{1}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \\
& \geq \varepsilon>0
\end{aligned}
$$

for some $\eta_{i} \in\left[g\left(t_{i}\right), g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right]$ and some $\varepsilon>0$, independent of $i$ and $k$. Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{i=0}^{k-1}\left|\log \left[1+\frac{1}{2} \frac{h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right]\right| \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right) \\
& \quad \leq C_{1} \cdot \sum_{i=0}^{k-1} \frac{1}{2}\left|\frac{h^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right| \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right) \\
& \quad \leq C_{2} \cdot \sum_{i=0}^{k-1}\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(t_{i+1}-t_{i}\right) \leq C_{3} \cdot \frac{1}{k}
\end{aligned}
$$

## Lemma 4.7. For each $\mathfrak{C}^{3}$-diffeomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{h}^{0}(g):=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \prod_{i=0}^{k-1}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right], \tag{4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $t_{i}=\frac{i}{k}$ for $i=0,1, \ldots, k-1$ and $t_{k}=0$.
Proof. Let $h$ and $g$ be given. Depending on some $\varepsilon>0$ let us choose $l \in \mathbb{N}$ large enough (to be specified in the sequel) and let $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{l}$ denote the sites in $[0,1)$ where the $l$ largest jumps of $g$ occur. Put $J_{g}^{*}=J_{g} \backslash\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{l}\right\}$ and for simplicity $a_{l+1}:=a_{1}$. For $k$ very large (compared with $l$ ) and $j=1, \ldots, l$ let $k_{j}$ denote the index $i \in\{0,1, \ldots, k-1\}$, for which $a_{j} \in\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}[\right.$. Then again by Taylor's formula

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \prod_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}^{-1}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1} \\
& =\prod_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1}\left[1+\frac{1}{2} \frac{h^{\prime \prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{1}{6} \frac{h^{\prime \prime \prime}\left(\eta_{i}\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)^{2}\right] \\
& \quad \stackrel{(1 \mathrm{a})}{\leq} \exp \left(\sum_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1} \log \left[1+\left\{\frac{1}{2}\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)+\frac{\varepsilon}{l}\right\} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right]\right) \\
& \quad(\mathrm{lb}) e^{\varepsilon / l} \cdot \exp \left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1}\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

provided $l$ and $k$ are chosen so large that

$$
\left|g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{C_{1} \cdot l}
$$

for all $i \in\{0, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}$, where $C_{1}=\sup _{x, y} \frac{\left|h^{\prime \prime \prime}(x)\right|}{6 \cdot h^{\prime}(y)}$.
On the other hand,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}} & =\exp \left(\int_{g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)}^{g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)}\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}(s) d s\right) \\
& =\exp \left(\sum _ { i = k _ { j } + 1 } ^ { k _ { j + 1 } - 1 } \left[\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right.\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\left.\left.+\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime \prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right) \cdot \frac{1}{2}\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)^{2}\right]\right) \\
\stackrel{(2)}{\geq} e^{-\varepsilon / l} \cdot \exp \left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1}\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right),
\end{array}
$$

provided $l$ and $k$ are chosen so large that

$$
\left|g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{C_{2} \cdot l}
$$

for all $i \in\{0,1, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}$, where $C_{2}=\sup _{x}\left|\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime \prime}(x)\right|$.
Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \prod_{i \in\{0,1, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1} \\
& \leq e^{2 \varepsilon} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}}=(\mathrm{I}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

In order to derive the corresponding lower estimate, we can proceed as before in (1a) and (2) (replacing $\varepsilon$ by $-\varepsilon$ and $\leq$ by $\geq$ and vice versa). To proceed as in (1b) we have to argue as follows

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \exp \left(\sum_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1} \log \left[1+\left\{\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)-\frac{\varepsilon}{l}\right\} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right]\right) \\
& \quad \stackrel{(1 \mathrm{c})}{\geq} e^{-\varepsilon / l} \cdot \exp \left(\sum_{i=k_{j}+1}^{k_{j+1}-1}(1-\varepsilon) \cdot\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

provided $l$ and $k$ are chosen so large that

$$
\log \left(1+C_{3} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right) \geq(1-\varepsilon) \cdot C_{3} \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)
$$

for all $i \in\{0,1, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}$, where $C_{3}=\sup _{x}\left|\left(\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}(x)\right|$.
Thus we obtain the following lower estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \prod_{i \in\{0,1, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1} \\
& \geq e^{-2 \varepsilon} \cdot\left[\prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\left.\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}\right]^{1-\varepsilon}}\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\geq e^{-2 \varepsilon} \cdot C_{3}^{-\varepsilon / 2} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}}=(\mathrm{II}),
$$

since

$$
\begin{aligned}
{\left[\prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}}\right]^{\varepsilon} } & =\exp \left(\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \sum_{j=1}^{l}\left[\log h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)-\log h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)\right]\right) \\
& \leq \exp \left(\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \sum_{j=1}^{l} C_{3} \cdot\left[g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)-g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right]\right) \\
& \leq \exp \left(\frac{\varepsilon}{2} C_{3}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $C_{3}=\sup _{x}\left|\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}(x)\right|$.
Now for fixed $l$ as $k \rightarrow \infty$ the bound (I) converges to

$$
\left(\mathrm{I}^{\prime}\right)=e^{2 \varepsilon} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j+1}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}+\right)\right)}}
$$

and the bound (II) to

$$
\left(\mathrm{II}^{\prime}\right)=e^{-2 \varepsilon} \cdot C_{3}^{-\varepsilon / 2} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j+1}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}+\right)\right)}}
$$

Finally, it remains to consider

$$
\prod_{i \in\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1}=(\mathrm{III})
$$

Again for fixed $l$ and $k \rightarrow \infty$ this obviously converges to

$$
\left(\mathrm{III}^{\prime}\right)=\prod_{j=1}^{l}\left[\frac{1}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}-\right)\right)} \cdot \frac{\delta(h \circ g)}{\delta g}\left(a_{j}\right)\right] .
$$

Putting together these estimates and letting $l \rightarrow \infty$, we obtain the claim.
LEMMA 4.8. (i) For all $g, h \in \mathcal{G}$ with $h \in \mathcal{C}^{2}$ strictly increasing, the infinite product in the definition of $Y_{h}^{0}(g)$ converges. There exists a constant $C=C(\beta, h)$ such that $\forall g \in \mathcal{G}$

$$
\frac{1}{C} \leq Y_{h}^{\beta}(g) \leq C
$$

(ii) If $h_{n} \rightarrow h$ in $\mathcal{C}^{2}$ then $Y_{h_{n}}^{0}(g) \rightarrow Y_{h}^{0}(g)$.
(iii) Let $Y_{h, k}^{0}, X_{h, k}^{\beta}, Y_{h, k}^{\beta}$ denote the sequences used in Lemmas 4.6 and 4.7 to approximate $Y_{h}^{0}, X_{h}^{\beta}, Y_{h}^{\beta}$. Then there exists a constant $C=C(\beta, h)$ such that
$\forall g \in \mathcal{G}, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$

$$
\frac{1}{C} \leq Y_{h, k}^{\beta}(g) \leq C
$$

Proof. (i) Put $C=\sup \left|\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\right|$. Given $g \in \mathcal{G}$ and $\epsilon>0$, we choose $k$ large enough such that $\sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}|g(a+)-g(a-)| \leq \epsilon$, where $J_{g}(k)=J_{g} \backslash$ $\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{k}\right\}$ denotes the "set of small jumps" of $g$. Here we enumerate the jump locations $a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots \in J_{g}$ according to the size of the respective jumps. Then with suitable $\xi_{a} \in[g(a-), g(a+)]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}\left|\log \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(a)}\right| \\
& \quad \leq \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}\left|\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}(g(a-))+\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}(g(a-))-\log h^{\prime}(\xi(a))\right| \\
& \quad \leq \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}|C \cdot(g(a+)-g(a-))|=C \cdot \epsilon .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, the infinite sum

$$
\sum_{a \in J_{g}} \log \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(a)}=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)} \log \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(a)}
$$

is absolutely convergent and thus also infinite product in the definition of $Y_{h}^{0}(g)$ converges. The same arguments immediately yield

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\log Y_{h}^{0}(g)\right| & \leq \sum_{a \in J_{g}}\left|\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}(g(a-))+\frac{1}{2} \log h^{\prime}(g(a-))-\log h^{\prime}(\xi(a))\right|  \tag{4.6}\\
& \leq C .
\end{align*}
$$

(ii) In order to prove the convergence $Y_{h_{n}}^{0}(g) \rightarrow Y_{h}^{0}(g)$, for given $g \in \mathcal{G}$ we split the product over all jumps into a finite product over the big jumps and an infinite product over all small jumps. Obviously, the finite products will converge (for any choice of $k$ )

$$
\prod_{a \in\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k}\right\}} \frac{\sqrt{h_{n}^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h_{n}^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta\left(h_{n} \circ g\right) /(\delta g)(a)} \longrightarrow \prod_{a \in\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k}\right\}} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(a)}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$ provided $h_{n} \rightarrow h$ in $\mathcal{C}^{2}$. Now let $C=\sup _{n} \sup _{x}\left|\left(\log h_{n}^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}(x)\right|$ and choose $k$ as before. Then uniformly in $n$

$$
\left|\log \prod_{a \in J_{g} \backslash\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k}\right\}} \frac{\sqrt{h_{n}^{\prime}(g(a-))} \sqrt{h_{n}^{\prime}(g(a+))}}{\delta\left(h_{n} \circ g\right) /(\delta g)(a)}\right| \leq C \cdot \epsilon
$$

(iii) Let $C_{1}=\sup _{x}\left|h^{\prime}(x)\right|$ and $C_{2}=\sup _{x}\left|\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}(x)\right|$. Then for all $g$ and $k$ :

$$
X_{h, k}(g)=\prod_{i=0}^{k-1} h^{\prime}\left(\eta_{i}\right)^{t_{i+1}-t_{i}} \leq C_{1}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
Y_{h, k}^{0}(g) & =\prod_{i=0}^{k-1} \frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(\gamma_{i}\right)}=\exp \left[\sum_{i=0}^{k-1}\left(\log h^{\prime}\right)^{\prime}\left(\zeta_{i}\right) \cdot\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)-\gamma_{i}\right)\right] \\
& \leq \exp \left[C_{2} \cdot \sum_{i=0}^{k-1}\left|g\left(t_{i}\right)-\gamma_{i}\right|\right] \leq \exp \left(C_{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

(with suitable $\gamma_{i}, \eta_{i} \in\left[g\left(t_{i}\right), g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right]$ and $\zeta_{i} \in\left[g\left(t_{i}\right), \gamma_{i}\right]$ ). Analogously, the lower estimates follow.

Proof of Theorem 4.1. In order to prove the equality of the two measures under consideration, it suffices to prove that all of their finite dimensional distributions coincide. That is, for each $m \in \mathbb{N}$, each ordered family $t_{1}, \ldots, t_{m}$ of points in $S^{1}$ and each bounded continuous $u:\left(S^{1}\right)^{m} \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}$ one has to verify that

$$
\begin{array}{rl}
\int_{g} u & u\left(h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{1}\right)\right), h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{2}\right)\right), \ldots, h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{m}\right)\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\int_{g} u\left(g\left(t_{1}\right), g\left(t_{2}\right), \ldots, g\left(t_{m}\right)\right) \cdot Y_{h}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)
\end{array}
$$

Without restriction, we may restrict ourselves to equidistant partitions, that is, $t_{i}=$ $\frac{i}{m}$ for $i=1, \ldots, m$. Let us fix $m \in \mathbb{N}, u$ and $h$. For simplicity, we first assume that $h$ is $\mathcal{C}^{3}$. Then by Lemmas 4.6-4.8 and Lebesgue's theorem

$$
\begin{array}{rl}
\int_{g} u\left(g\left(\frac{1}{m}\right), \ldots, g(1)\right) \cdot Y_{h}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
= & \int_{G} u\left(g\left(\frac{1}{m}\right), \ldots, g(1)\right) \cdot \lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} Y_{h, k}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \int_{g} & u\left(g\left(\frac{1}{m}\right), \ldots, g(1)\right) \\
& \cdot \prod_{i=0}^{m k-1}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(\frac{i}{k m}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g((i+1) /(k m))-g(i /(k m))}{h(g((i+1) /(k m)))-h(g(i /(k m)))}\right] \\
& \cdot \prod_{i=0}^{m k-1}\left[\frac{h(g((i+1) /(k m)))-h(g(i /(k m)))}{g((i+1) /(k m))-g(i /(k m))}\right]^{\beta /(k m)} d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)
\end{array}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{[\Gamma(\beta / k m)]^{k m}} \int_{S_{1}^{m k}} u\left(x_{k}, x_{2 k}, \ldots, x_{m k}\right) \prod_{i=0}^{m k-1} h^{\prime}\left(x_{i}\right) \\
= & \prod_{k \rightarrow \infty}^{m k-1}\left[h\left(x_{i+1}\right)-h\left(x_{i}\right)\right]^{\beta /(k m)-1} d x_{1} \cdots d x_{m k} \\
& \times \int_{S_{1}^{m k}} u\left(x_{k}, x_{2 k}, \ldots, x_{m k}\right) \\
= & \prod_{k \rightarrow \infty}^{m k-1}\left[h\left(x_{i+1}\right)-h\left(x_{i}\right)\right]^{\beta /(k m)-1} d h\left(x_{1}\right) \cdots d h\left(x_{m k}\right) \\
& \frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{[\Gamma(\beta / k m)]^{k m}} \int_{S_{1}^{m k}} u\left(h^{-1}\left(y_{k}\right), h^{-1}\left(y_{2 k}\right), \ldots, h^{-1}\left(y_{m k}\right)\right) \\
= & \int_{\mathscr{G}} u\left(h^{-1}\left(g\left(\frac{1}{m}\right)\right), h^{-1}\left(g\left(\frac{2}{m}\right)\right), \ldots, h^{-1}(g(1))\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now we treat the general case $h \in \mathcal{C}^{2}$. We choose a sequence of $\mathcal{C}^{3}$-functions $h_{n} \in \mathcal{G}$ with $h_{n} \rightarrow h$ in $\mathcal{C}^{2}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{\mathscr{G}} u & \left(h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{1}\right)\right), h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{2}\right)\right), \ldots, h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{m}\right)\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathscr{G}} u\left(h_{n}^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{1}\right)\right), h_{n}^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{2}\right)\right), \ldots, h_{n}^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{m}\right)\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathscr{G}} u\left(g\left(t_{1}\right), g\left(t_{2}\right), \ldots, g\left(t_{m}\right)\right) \cdot Y_{h_{n}}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\int_{\mathscr{G}} u\left(g\left(t_{1}\right), g\left(t_{2}\right), \ldots, g\left(t_{m}\right)\right) \cdot Y_{h}^{\beta}(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

For the last equality, we have used the dominated convergence $Y_{h_{n}}^{\beta}(g) \rightarrow Y_{h}^{\beta}(g)$ (due to Lemma 4.8).
4.5. Proof for the interval case. The proof of Theorem 4.3 uses completely analogous arguments as in the previous section. To simplify notation, for $h \in$
$\mathcal{C}^{1}([0,1]), k \in \mathbb{N}$ let $X_{h, k}, Y_{h, k}^{0}: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be defined by

$$
X_{h, k}(g):=\prod_{i=0}^{k-1}\left[\frac{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}\right]^{t_{i+1}-t_{i}}
$$

and

$$
Y_{h, k}^{0}(g):=\left[\frac{g\left(t_{1}\right)-g\left(t_{0}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{0}\right)\right)}\right] \prod_{i=1}^{k-1}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]
$$

where $t_{i}=\frac{i}{k}$ with $i=0,1, \ldots, k$. Similar to the proof of Theorem 4.1 the measure $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$ satisfies the following finite dimensional quasi-invariance formula.

For any $u:[0,1]^{m-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, m, l \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\mathcal{C}^{1}$-isomorphism $h:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$

$$
\begin{array}{rl}
\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} & u\left(h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{1}\right)\right), h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{2}\right)\right), \ldots, h^{-1}\left(g\left(t_{m-1}\right)\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}} u\left(g\left(t_{1}\right), g\left(t_{2}\right), \ldots, g\left(t_{m-1}\right)\right) \cdot X_{h, l \cdot m}^{\beta}(g) \cdot Y_{h, l \cdot m}^{0}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}(g),
\end{array}
$$

where $t_{i}=\frac{i}{m}, i=1, \ldots, m-1$. The passage to the limit for letting first $l$ and then $m$ to infinity is based on the following assertions.

Lemma 4.9. (i) For each $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ and $g \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$

$$
X_{h}(g)=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} X_{h, k}(g) .
$$

(ii) For each $\mathcal{C}^{3}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ and $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} & Y_{h, k}^{0}(g) \\
= & \prod_{a \in J_{g}} \frac{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(a+)) \cdot h^{\prime}(g(a-))}}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(a)} \\
& \times \frac{1}{\sqrt{h^{\prime}(g(0)) \cdot h^{\prime}(g(1-))}} \cdot \begin{cases}1, & \text { if } g(1-)=g(1), \\
\frac{h^{\prime}(g(1-))}{\delta(h \circ g) /(\delta g)(1)}, & \text { else },\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\left.J_{g} \subset\right] 0,1[$ is the set of jump locations of $g$ on $] 0,1[$. In particular,

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} Y_{h, k}^{0}(g)=Y_{h, 0}(g) \quad \text { for } \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta} \text {-a.e.g. }
$$

(iii) For all $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ and $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$, the infinite product in the definition of $Y_{h, 0}(g)$ converges. There exists a constant $C=C(\beta, h)$ such that $\forall g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$

$$
\frac{1}{C} \leq Y_{h, 0}^{\beta}(g) \leq C
$$

(iv) If $h_{n} \rightarrow h$ in $\mathcal{C}^{2}([0,1],[0,1])$ with $h$ as above, then $Y^{0, h_{n}}(g) \rightarrow Y_{0, h}(g)$.
(v) For each $\mathcal{C}^{3}$-isomorphism $h \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ there exists a constant $C=C(\beta, h)$ such that $\forall g \in \mathcal{G}, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$

$$
\frac{1}{C} \leq X_{h, k}^{\beta}(g) \cdot Y_{h, k}^{0}(g) \leq C .
$$

Proof. The proofs of (i) and (iii)-(iv) carry over from their respective counterparts on the sphere, Lemmas 4.6 and 4.8 above. We sketch the proof of statement (ii) which needs most modification. For $\varepsilon>0$ choose $l \in \mathbb{N}$ large enough and let $a_{2}, \ldots, a_{l-1}$ denote the $l-2$ largest jumps of $g$ on $] 0,1[$. For $k$ very large (compared with $l$ ) we may assume that $\left.a_{2}, \ldots, a_{l-2} \in\right] \frac{2}{k}, 1-\frac{2}{k}\left[\right.$. Put $a_{1}:=\frac{1}{k}$, $a_{l}:=1-\frac{1}{k}$. For $j=1, \ldots, l$ let $k_{j}$ denote the index $i \in\{1, \ldots, k-1\}$, for which $a_{j} \in\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right.$. In particular, $k_{1}=1$ and $k_{l}=k-1$. Then using the same arguments as in Lemma 4.7 one obtains, for $k$ and $l$ sufficiently large, the two-sided bounds

$$
\begin{aligned}
(\mathrm{I}) & =e^{2 \varepsilon} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l-1} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}} \\
& \geq \prod_{i \in\{1, \ldots, k-1\} \backslash\left\{k_{1}, \ldots, k_{l}\right\}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1} \\
& \geq e^{-2 \varepsilon} \cdot C_{3}^{-\varepsilon / 2} \cdot \prod_{j=1}^{l-1} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j+1}}\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{k_{j}+1}\right)\right)}}=(\mathrm{II}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

For fixed $l$ and $k \rightarrow \infty$ the bounds (I) and (II) converge to

$$
\left(\mathrm{I}^{\prime}\right)=e^{2 \varepsilon} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{2}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}(g(0))}} \cdot \prod_{j=2}^{l-2} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j+1}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}+\right)\right)}} \cdot \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}(g(1-))}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{l-1}+\right)\right)}}
$$

and

$$
\left(\mathrm{II}^{\prime}\right)=e^{-2 \varepsilon} \cdot C_{3}^{-\varepsilon / 2} \cdot \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{2}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}(g(0))}} \cdot \prod_{j=2}^{l-2} \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j+1}-\right)\right)}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}+\right)\right)}} \cdot \sqrt{\frac{h^{\prime}(g(1-))}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{l-1}+\right)\right)}} .
$$

It remains to consider the three remaining terms

$$
(\mathrm{III})=\prod_{i \in\left\{k_{2}, \ldots, k_{l-1}\right\}}\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g\left(t_{i+1}\right)-g\left(t_{i}\right)}{h\left(g\left(t_{i+1}\right)\right)-h\left(g\left(t_{i}\right)\right)}\right]^{-1}
$$

which for fixed $l$ and $k \rightarrow \infty$ converges to

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\mathrm{III}^{\prime}\right)=\prod_{j=2}^{l-1}\left[\frac{1}{h^{\prime}\left(g\left(a_{j}-\right)\right)} \cdot \frac{\delta(h \circ g)}{\delta g}\left(a_{j}\right)\right], \\
& (\mathrm{IV})=\left[\frac{g(1 / k)-g(0)}{h(g(1 / k))-h(g(0))}\right]^{-1} \cdot\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(\frac{1}{k}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g(2 / k)-g(1 / k)}{h(g(2 / k))-h(g(1 / k))}\right]^{-1},
\end{aligned}
$$

converging by right continuity of $g$ to

$$
\left(\mathrm{IV}^{\prime}\right)=h^{\prime}(g(0))
$$

and

$$
(\mathrm{V})=\left[h^{\prime}\left(g\left(\frac{k-1}{k}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{g(1)-g((k-1) / k)}{h(g(1))-h(g((k-1) / k))}\right]^{-1}
$$

which tends, also for $k \rightarrow \infty$, to

$$
\left(\mathrm{V}^{\prime}\right)= \begin{cases}1, & \text { if } g \text { continuous in } 1, \\ \frac{\delta(h \circ g)}{\delta g}(1) \frac{1}{h^{\prime}(g(1-))}, & \text { else } .\end{cases}
$$

Combining these estimates and letting $l \rightarrow \infty$, we obtain the first claim. The second claim in statement (ii) follows from the fact that $g$ is continuous in $t=1$ $\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}$-almost surely.
5. The integration by parts formula. In order to construct Dirichlet forms and Markov processes on $\mathcal{G}$, we will consider it as an infinite dimensional manifold. For each $g \in \mathcal{G}$, the tangent space $T_{g} \mathcal{g}$ will be an appropriate completion of the space $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$. The whole construction will strongly depend on the choice of the norm on the tangent spaces $T_{g} g$. Basically, we will encounter two important cases:

- in Chapter 6 we will study the case $T_{g} g=H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right.$, Leb) for some $s>1 / 2$, independent of $g$; this approach is closely related to the construction of stochastic processes on the diffeomorphism group of $S^{1}$ and Malliavin's Brownian motion on the homeomorphism group on $S^{1}$; cf. [20].
- in Chapter 7 we will assume $T_{g} \mathscr{g}=L^{2}\left(S^{1}, g_{*}\right.$ Leb); in terms of the dynamics on the space $\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$ of probability measures, this will lead to a Dirichlet form and a stochastic process associated with the Wasserstein gradient and with intrinsic metric given by the Wasserstein distance.

In this chapter, we develop the basic tools for the differential calculus on $g$. The main result will be an integration by parts formula. These results will be independent of the choice of the norm on the tangent space.
5.1. The drift term. For each $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$, the flow generated by $\varphi$ is the map $e_{\varphi}: \mathbb{R} \times S^{1} \rightarrow S^{1}$, where for each $x \in S^{1}$ the function $e_{\varphi}(\cdot, x): \mathbb{R} \rightarrow S^{1}$, $t \mapsto e_{\varphi}(t, x)$ denotes the unique solution to the ODE

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d x_{t}}{d t}=\varphi\left(x_{t}\right) \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

with initial condition $x_{0}=x$. Since $e_{\varphi}(t, x)=e_{t \varphi}(1, x)$ for all $\varphi, t, x$ under consideration, we may simplify notation and write $e_{t \varphi}(x)$ instead of $e_{\varphi}(t, x)$.

Obviously, for each $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ the family $e_{t \varphi}, t \in \mathbb{R}$ is a group of orientation preserving, $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}$-diffeomorphism of $S^{1}$. [In particular, $e_{0}$ is the identity map $e$ on $S^{1}, e_{t \varphi} \circ e_{s \varphi}=e_{(t+s) \varphi}$ for all $s, t \in \mathbb{R}$ and $\left(e_{\varphi}\right)^{-1}=e_{-\varphi}$.]

Since $\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} e_{t \varphi}(x)\right|_{t=0}=\varphi(x)$ we obtain as a linearization for small $t$

$$
\begin{equation*}
e_{t \varphi}(x) \approx x+t \varphi(x) \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

More precisely,

$$
\left|e_{t \varphi}(x)-(x+t \varphi(x))\right| \leq C \cdot t^{2}
$$

as well as

$$
\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}(x)-\left(1+t \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \varphi(x)\right)\right| \leq C \cdot t^{2}
$$

uniformly in $x$ and $|t| \leq 1$.
For $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\beta>0$ we define functions $V_{\varphi}^{\beta}: q \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g):=V_{\varphi}^{0}(g)+\beta \int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{\prime}(g(x)) d x
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
V_{\varphi}^{0}(g):=\sum_{a \in J_{g}}\left[\frac{\varphi^{\prime}(g(a+))+\varphi^{\prime}(g(a-))}{2}-\frac{\varphi(g(a+))-\varphi(g(a-))}{g(a+)-g(a-)}\right] \tag{5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 5.1. (i) The sum in (5.3) is absolutely convergent. More precisely,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|V_{\varphi}^{0}(g)\right| & \leq \sum_{a \in J_{g}}\left|\frac{\varphi^{\prime}(g(a+))+\varphi^{\prime}(g(a-))}{2}-\frac{\varphi(g(a+))-\varphi(g(a-))}{g(a+)-g(a-)}\right| \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{S^{1}}\left|\varphi^{\prime \prime}(x)\right| d x
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\left|V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g)\right| \leq(1 / 2+\beta) \cdot \int_{S^{1}}\left|\varphi^{\prime \prime}(x)\right| d x
$$

(ii) For each $\beta \geq 0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g)=\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0}=\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e+t \varphi}^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0} \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. (i) According to Taylor's formula, for each $a \in J_{g}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\varphi^{\prime}(g(a+))+\varphi^{\prime}(g(a-))}{2}-\frac{\delta(\varphi \circ g)}{\delta g}(a) \\
& \quad=\frac{1}{2(g(a+)-g(a-))} \int_{g(a-)}^{g(a+)} \int_{g(a-)}^{g(a+)} \operatorname{sgn}(y-x) \cdot \varphi^{\prime \prime}(y) d y d x
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{a \in J_{g}} \mid & \left|\frac{\varphi^{\prime}(g(a+))+\varphi^{\prime}(g(a-))}{2}-\frac{\delta(\varphi \circ g)}{\delta g}(a)\right| \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \sum_{a \in J_{g}}\left|\frac{1}{(g(a+)-g(a-))} \int_{g(a-)}^{g(a+)} \int_{g(a-)}^{g(a+)} \operatorname{sgn}(y-x) \cdot \varphi^{\prime \prime}(y) d y d x\right| \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2} \sum_{a \in J_{g}} \int_{g(a-)}^{g(a+)}\left|\varphi^{\prime \prime}(y)\right| d y \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \int_{S^{1}}\left|\varphi^{\prime \prime}(y)\right| d y
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally,

$$
\left|\int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{\prime}(g(x)) d x\right| \leq \sup _{y \in S^{1}}\left|\varphi^{\prime}(y)\right| \leq \int_{S^{1}}\left|\varphi^{\prime \prime}(y)\right| d y .
$$

(ii) Let us first consider the case $\beta=0$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{0}(g)\right|_{t=0}=\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \sum_{a \in J_{g}} & {\left[\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a+))\right.} \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a-))-\log \frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a)\right]\left.\right|_{t=0} \\
=\sum_{a \in J_{g}} \frac{\partial}{\partial t} & {\left[\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a+))\right.} \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a-))-\log \frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a)\right]\left.\right|_{t=0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In order to justify that we may interchange differentiation and summation, we decompose (as we did several times before) the infinite sum over all jumps in $J_{g}$ into a finite sum over big jumps $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k}$ and an infinite sum over small jumps in $J_{g}(k)=J_{g} \backslash\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k}\right\}$. Of course, the finite sum will make no problem. We are going to prove that the contribution of the small jumps is arbitrarily small. Recall from Lemma 4.8 that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)} {\left[\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a+))+\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a-))-\log \frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a)\right] } \\
& \leq C_{t} \cdot \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}[g(a+)-g(a-)],
\end{aligned}
$$

where $C_{t}:=\sup _{x}\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(x)\right|$. Now $C_{t} \leq C \cdot|t|$ for all $|t| \leq 1$ and an appropriate constant $C$. Thus for any given $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\lvert\, \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)}\right. & {\left[\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a+))\right.} \\
& \left.+\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(a-))-\log \frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a)\right]\left.\right|_{t=0} \leq \epsilon
\end{aligned}
$$

provided $k$ is chosen large enough [i.e., such that $C \cdot \sum_{a \in J_{g}(k)} \mid g(a+)-$ $g(a-) \mid \leq \epsilon]$. This justifies the above interchange of differentiation and summation.

Now for each $x \in S^{1}$

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(\log \frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}(x)\right)\right|_{t=0}=\varphi^{\prime}(x)
$$

since the linearization of $e_{t \varphi}$ for small $t$ yields

$$
e_{t \varphi}(x) \approx x+t \varphi(x), \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}(x) \approx 1+t \varphi^{\prime}(x)
$$

Similarly, for small $t$ we obtain

$$
\frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a) \approx 1+t \cdot \frac{\delta(\varphi \circ g)}{\delta g}(a)
$$

and thus

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \frac{\delta\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)}{\delta g}(a)\right|_{t=0}=\frac{\delta(\varphi \circ g)}{\delta g}(a)
$$

Therefore,

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{0}(g)\right|_{t=0}=V_{\varphi}^{0}(g)
$$

On the other hand, obviously

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{0}(g)\right|_{t=0}=\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{0}(g)\right|_{t=0}
$$

since $Y_{e_{0}}^{0}(g)=1$.
Finally, we have to consider the derivative of $X_{e_{t \varphi}}$. Based on the previous arguments and using the fact that $\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(x)$ is uniformly bounded in $t \in[-1,1]$ and $x \in S^{1}$ we immediately see

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log X_{e_{t \varphi}}(g)\right|_{t=0} & =\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \int_{S^{1}} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)(g(y)) d y\right|_{t=0} \\
& =\left.\int_{S^{1}} \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \log \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} e_{t \varphi}\right)\right|_{t=0}(g(y)) d y=\int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{\prime}(g(y)) d y
\end{aligned}
$$

Again $X_{e_{0}}(g)=1$. Therefore,

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left[X_{e_{t \varphi}}\right]^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0}=\beta \cdot \int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{\prime}(g(y)) d y
$$

and thus

$$
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0}=V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g)
$$

This proves the first identity in (5.4). The proof of the second one $V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g)=$ $\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e+t \varphi}^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0}$ is similar (even slightly easier).
5.2. Directional derivatives. For functions $u: g \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ we will define the directional derivative along $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi} u(g):=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left[u\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)-u(g)\right] \tag{5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

provided this limit exists. In particular, this will be the case for the following "cylinder functions."

DEFINITION 5.2. We say that $u: \mathcal{G} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to the class $\mathfrak{S}^{k}(\mathcal{q})$ if it can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \tag{5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{m} \in S^{1}$ and some $\mathcal{C}^{k}$-function $U:\left(S^{1}\right)^{m} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$.
It should be mentioned that functions $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{k}(\mathcal{G})$ are in general not continuous on $\mathcal{G}$.

LEMMA 5.3. The directional derivative exists for all $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$. In particular, for $u$ as above

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{\varphi} u(g) & =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}[u(g+t \cdot \varphi \circ g)-u(g)] \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

with $\partial_{i} U:=\frac{\partial}{\partial y_{i}} U$. Moreover, $D_{\varphi}: \mathfrak{S}^{k}(\mathcal{q}) \rightarrow \mathfrak{S}^{k-1}(\mathcal{q})$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N} \cup\{\infty\}$ and

$$
\left\|D_{\varphi} u\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)} \leq \sqrt{m} \cdot\|\nabla U\|_{\infty} \cdot\|\varphi\|_{L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)}
$$

Proof. The first claim follows from

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{\varphi} u(g) & =\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} U\left(e_{t \varphi}\left(g\left(x_{1}\right)\right), \ldots, e_{t \varphi}\left(g\left(x_{m}\right)\right)\right)\right|_{t=0} \\
& =\left.\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(e_{t \varphi}\left(g\left(x_{1}\right)\right), \ldots, e_{t \varphi}\left(g\left(x_{m}\right)\right)\right) \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial t} e_{t \varphi}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right|_{t=0} \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right) \\
& =\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right)+t \varphi\left(g\left(x_{1}\right)\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)+t \varphi\left(g\left(x_{m}\right)\right)\right)\right|_{t=0} \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}[u(g+t \cdot \varphi \circ g)-u(g)]
\end{aligned}
$$

For the second claim,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|D_{\varphi} u\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)}^{2} & =\int_{\mathscr{G}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& \leq \int_{\mathscr{G}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m}\left(\partial_{i} U\right)^{2}\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \sum_{i=1}^{m} \varphi^{2}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& \leq\|\nabla U\|_{\infty}^{2} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}} \varphi^{2}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =m \cdot\|\nabla U\|_{\infty}^{2} \cdot \int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{2}(y) d y
\end{aligned}
$$

5.3. Integration by parts formula on $\mathcal{G}$. For $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ let $D_{\varphi}^{*}$ denote the operator in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{q}, \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)$ adjoint to $D_{\varphi}$ with domain $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$.

## Proposition 5.4. $\quad \operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}^{*}\right) \supset \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ and for all $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(q)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi}^{*} u=-D_{\varphi} u-V_{\varphi}^{\beta} \cdot u \tag{5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Let $u, v \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int D_{\varphi} u \cdot v d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta} & =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int\left[u\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)-u(g)\right] \cdot v(g) d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int\left[u(g) \cdot v\left(e_{-t \varphi} \circ g\right) \cdot Y_{e_{-t \varphi}}^{\beta}-u(g) \cdot v(g)\right] d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int u(g) \cdot\left[v\left(e_{-t \varphi} \circ g\right)-v(g)\right] d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& +\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int u(g) \cdot v(g) \cdot\left[Y_{e_{-t \varphi}}^{\beta}-1\right] d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
& +\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int u(g) \cdot\left[v\left(e_{-t \varphi} \circ g\right)-v(g)\right] \cdot\left[Y_{e_{-t \varphi}}^{\beta}-1\right] d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g) \\
= & -\int u \cdot D_{\varphi} v d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)-\int u \cdot v \cdot V_{\varphi}^{\beta} d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g)+0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

To justify the last equality, note that according to Lemma $4.8\left|\log Y_{e_{t \varphi}}^{\beta}\right| \leq C \cdot|t|$ for $|t| \leq 1$. Hence, the claim follows with dominated convergence and (5.4).

COROLLARY 5.5. The operator $\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})\right)$ is closable in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)$. Its closure will be denoted by $\left(D_{\varphi}, \operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)\right)$.

In other words, $\operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)$ is the closure (or completion) of $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{G})$ with respect to the norm

$$
u \mapsto\left(\int\left[u^{2}+\left(D_{\varphi} u\right)^{2}\right] d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

Of course, the space $\operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)$ will depend on $\beta$ but we assume $\beta>0$ to be fixed for the sequel.

REMARK 5.6. The bilinear form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varepsilon_{\varphi}(u, v):=\int D_{\varphi} u \cdot D_{\varphi} v d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}, \quad \operatorname{Dom}\left(\varepsilon_{\varphi}\right):=\operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}\right) \tag{5.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

is a Dirichlet form on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}, \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}\right)$ with form core $\mathfrak{S}^{\infty}(\mathcal{q})$. Its generator $\left(L_{\varphi}\right.$, $\left.\operatorname{Dom}\left(L_{\varphi}\right)\right)$ is the Friedrichs extension of the symmetric operator

$$
\left(-D_{\varphi}^{*} \circ D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{S}^{2}(\mathcal{\xi})\right)
$$

5.4. Derivatives and integration by parts formula on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$. Now let us have a look on flows on $[0,1]$. To do so, let a function $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$ be given. [Note that each such function can be regarded as $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ with $\varphi(0)=0$.] The flow equation (5.1) now defines a flow $e_{t \varphi}$, $t \in \mathbb{R}$, of order preserving $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}$ diffeomorphisms of [0,1]. In particular, $e_{t \varphi}(0)=0$ and $e_{t \varphi}(1)=1$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$.

Lemma 5.1 together with Theorem 4.3 immediately yields:
Lemma 5.7. For $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$ and each $\beta \geq 0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.\frac{\partial}{\partial t} Y_{e_{t \varphi,}}^{\beta}(g)\right|_{t=0}=V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(g)-\frac{\varphi^{\prime}(0)+\varphi^{\prime}(1)}{2}=: V_{\varphi, 0}^{\beta}(g) \tag{5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

For functions $u: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ we will define the directional derivative along $\varphi \in$ $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$ as before by

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi} u(g):=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left[u\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)-u(g)\right] \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

provided this limit exists. We will consider three classes of "cylinder functions" for which the existence of this limit is guaranteed.

DEFINITION 5.8. (i) We say that a function $u: \mathscr{q}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to the class $\mathfrak{C}^{k}\left(g_{0}\right)$ (for $k \in \mathbb{N} \cup\{0, \infty\}$ ) if it can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(\int \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t\right) \tag{5.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $\vec{f}=\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m}\right)$ with $f_{i} \in L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb) and some $\mathcal{C}^{k}$-function $U: \mathbb{R}^{m} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Here and in the sequel, we write $\int \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t=$ $\left(\int_{0}^{1} f_{1}(t) g(t) d t, \ldots, \int_{0}^{1} f_{m}(t) g(t) d t\right)$.
(ii) We say that $u: \mathcal{G}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to the class $\mathfrak{S}^{k}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)$ if it can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \tag{5.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{m} \in[0,1]$ and some $\mathcal{C}^{k}$-function $U: \mathbb{R}^{m} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$.
(iii) We say that $u: \mathscr{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to the class $\mathfrak{Z}^{k}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)$ if it can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \tag{5.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $U$ as above, $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right) \in \mathbb{C}^{k}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ and $\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s=$ $\left(\int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{1}\left(g_{s}\right) d s, \ldots, \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{m}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$.

REMARK 5.9. For each $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ with $\varphi(0)=0$ (which can be regarded as $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\left.\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0\right)$, the definitions of $D_{\varphi}$ in (5.5) and (5.10) are consistent in the following sense. Each cylinder function $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ defines by $v(g):=u\left(g-g_{0}\right)(\forall g \in \mathcal{G})$ a cylinder function $v \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ with $D_{\varphi} v=D_{\varphi} u$ on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$. Conversely, each cylinder function $v \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{G})$ defines by $u(g):=v(g)\left(\forall g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ a cylinder function $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ with $D_{\varphi} v=D_{\varphi} u$ on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.

LEMMA 5.10. (i) The directional derivative $D_{\varphi} u(g)$ exists for all $u \in$ $\mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ (in each point $g \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ and in each direction $\varphi \in$ $\complement^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\left.\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0\right)$ and $D_{\varphi} u(g)=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}[u(g+t \cdot \varphi \circ g)-$ $u(g)]$. Moreover,

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t\right) \cdot \int f_{i}(t) \varphi(g(t)) d t
$$

for each $u \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ as in (5.11),

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)
$$

for each $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ as in (5.12) and

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \cdot \int \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right) \varphi\left(g_{s}\right) d s
$$

for each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ as in (5.13).
(ii) For $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1], \mathbb{R})$ with $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$ let $D_{\varphi, 0}^{*}$ denote the operator in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\right)$ adjoint to $D_{\varphi}$. Then for all $u \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi, 0}^{*} u=-D_{\varphi} u-V_{\varphi, 0}^{\beta} \cdot u \tag{5.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. See the proof of the analogous results in Lemma 5.3 and Proposition 5.4.

REMARK 5.11. The operators $\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right),\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)\right)$ are closable in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0}^{\beta}\right)$. The closures of $\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)\right),\left(D_{\varphi}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\left(D_{\varphi}\right.$, $\left.\mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(g_{0}\right)\right)$ coincide. They will be denoted by $\left(D_{\varphi}, \operatorname{Dom}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)\right)$. See (proof of) Corollary 6.11.
6. Dirichlet form and stochastic dynamics on $\mathcal{G}$. At each point $g \in \mathcal{G}$, the directional derivative $D_{\varphi} u(g)$ of any "nice" function $u$ on $g$ defines a linear form $\varphi \mapsto D_{\varphi} u(g)$ on $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$. If we specify a pre-Hilbert norm $\|\cdot\|_{g}$ on $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$ for which this linear form is continuous then there exists a unique element $D u(g) \in T_{g} g$ with $D_{\varphi} u(g)=\langle D u(g), \varphi\rangle_{g}$ for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$. Here $T_{g} g$ denotes the completion of $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$ with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|_{g}$.

The canonical choice of a Dirichlet form on $g$ will then be (the closure of)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathcal{G}}\langle D u(g), D v(g)\rangle_{g} d \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}(g), \quad u, v \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{G}) \tag{6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Given such a Dirichlet form, there is a straightforward procedure to construct an operator ("generalized Laplacian") and a Markov process ("generalized Brownian motion"). Different choices of $\|\cdot\|_{g}$ in general will lead to completely different Dirichlet forms, operators and Markov processes.

We will discuss in detail two choices: in this chapter we will choose $\|\cdot\|_{g}$ (independent of $g$ ) to be the Sobolev norm $\|\cdot\|_{H^{s}}$ for some $s>1 / 2$; in the remaining chapters; $\|\cdot\|_{g}$ will always be the $L^{2}$-norm $\varphi \mapsto\left(\int_{S^{1}} \varphi\left(g_{t}\right)^{2} d t\right)^{1 / 2}$ of $L^{2}\left(S^{1}, g_{*}\right.$ Leb) .

For the sequel, fix-once for ever-the number $\beta>0$ and drop it from the notations, that is, $\mathbb{Q}:=\mathbb{Q}^{\beta}, V_{\varphi}:=V_{\varphi}^{\beta}$, etc.
6.1. The Dirichlet form on $g$. Let $\left(\psi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ denote the standard Fourier basis of $L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)$. That is,

$$
\psi_{2 k}(x)=\sqrt{2} \cdot \sin (2 \pi k x), \quad \psi_{2 k+1}(x)=\sqrt{2} \cdot \cos (2 \pi k x)
$$

for $k=1,2, \ldots$ and $\psi_{1}(x)=1$. It constitutes a complete orthonormal system in $L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)$ : each $\varphi \in L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)$ can uniquely be written as $\varphi(x)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k} \cdot \psi_{k}(x)$ with Fourier coefficients of $\varphi$ given by $c_{k}:=\int_{S^{1}} \varphi(y) \psi_{k}(y) d y$. In terms of these Fourier coefficients we define for each $s \geq 0$ the norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\varphi\|_{H^{s}}:=\left(c_{1}^{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} k^{2 s} \cdot\left(c_{2 k}^{2}+c_{2 k+1}^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2} \tag{6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

on $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$. The Sobolev space $H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$ is the completion of $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$ with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|_{H^{s}}$. It has a complete orthonormal system consisting of smooth functions $\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$. For instance, one may choose

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi_{2 k}(x)=\sqrt{2} \cdot k^{-s} \cdot \sin (2 \pi k x), \quad \varphi_{2 k+1}(x)=\sqrt{2} \cdot k^{-s} \cdot \cos (2 \pi k x) \tag{6.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $k=1,2, \ldots$ and $\varphi_{1}(x)=1$.
A linear form $A: \mathbb{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{H^{s}}$-and thus can be represented as $A(\varphi)=\langle\psi, \varphi\rangle_{H^{s}}$ for some $\psi \in H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$ with $\|\psi\|_{H^{s}}=$ $\|A\|_{H^{s}}$-if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|A\|_{H^{s}}:=\left(\left|A\left(\psi_{1}\right)\right|^{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} k^{2 s} \cdot\left(\left|A\left(\psi_{2 k}\right)\right|^{2}+\left|A\left(\psi_{2 k+1}\right)\right|^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2}<\infty \tag{6.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proposition 6.1. Fix a number $s>1 / 2$. Then for each cylinder function $u \in \mathfrak{S}(\mathcal{q})$ and each $g \in \mathcal{G}$, the directional derivative defines a continuous linear form $\varphi \mapsto D_{\varphi} u(g)$ on $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right) \subset H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$. There exists a unique tangent vector $D u(g) \in H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$ such that $D_{\varphi} u(g)=\langle D u(g), \varphi\rangle_{H^{s}}$ for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$.

In terms of the family $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ from (6.3)

$$
D u(g)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g) \cdot \varphi_{k}(\cdot)
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|D u(g)\|_{H^{s}}^{2}=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g)\right|^{2} \tag{6.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. It remains to prove that the RHS of (6.5) is finite for each $u$ and $g$ under consideration. According to Lemma 5.3, for any $u \in \mathfrak{S}(\mathcal{q})$ represented as
in (5.12)

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g)\right|^{2} & =\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right)^{2} \\
& \leq m \cdot\|\nabla U\|_{\infty}^{2} \cdot\left\|\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \varphi_{k}^{2}\right\|_{\infty}=m \cdot\|\nabla U\|_{\infty}^{2} \cdot\left(1+4 \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} k^{-2 s}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

And, indeed, the latter is finite for each $s>1 / 2$.

For the sequel, let us now fix a number $s>1 / 2$ and define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(u, v)=\int_{g}\langle D u(g), D v(g)\rangle_{H^{s}} d \mathbb{Q}(g) \tag{6.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $u, v \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$. Equivalently, in terms of the family $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ from (6.3)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(u, v)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{g} D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{k}} v(g) d \mathbb{Q}(g) . \tag{6.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

THEOREM 6.2. (i) $\left(\mathcal{E}, \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})\right)$ is closable. Its closure $(\mathcal{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E}))$ is a regular Dirichlet form on $L^{2}(\mathcal{G}, \mathbb{Q})$ which is strongly local and recurrent (hence, in particular, conservative).
(ii) For $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ with representation (5.6)

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathcal{G}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g) .
$$

The generator of the Dirichlet form is the Friedrichs extension of the operator $L$ given on $\mathfrak{S}^{2}(\mathcal{q})$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
L u(g)= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \partial_{i} \partial_{j} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{j}\right)\right) \\
& +\sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right)\left[\varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)+V_{\varphi_{k}}(g)\right] \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{G})$ is a core for $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ (i.e., it is contained in the latter as a dense subset). For $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathfrak{q})$ with representation (5.13)

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathscr{g}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \int \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g)
$$

The generator of the Dirichlet form is the Friedrichs extension of the operator $L$ given on $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}(\mathcal{q})$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
L u(g)= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \partial_{i} \partial_{j} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \int \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\right) d t \cdot \int \alpha_{j}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\right) d t \\
& +\sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \\
& \times\left\{V_{\varphi_{k}}(g)+\int\left[\alpha_{i}^{\prime \prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}^{2}\left(g_{t}\right)+\alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\right)\right] d t\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

(iv) The intrinsic metric $\rho$ can be estimated from below in terms of the $L^{2}$-metric:

$$
\rho(g, h) \geq \frac{1}{\sqrt{C}}\|g-h\|_{L^{2}} .
$$

REMARK 6.3. All assertions of the above theorem remain valid for any $\mathcal{E}$ defined as in (6.7) with any choice of a sequence $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ of smooth functions on $S^{1}$ with

$$
\begin{equation*}
C:=\left\|\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \varphi_{k}^{2}\right\|_{\infty}<\infty \tag{6.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

[This condition is satisfied for the sequence from (6.3) if and only if $s>1 / 2$.]
The proof of Theorem 6.2 will make use of the following
LEMMA 6.4. (i) $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ contains all functions $u$ which can be represented as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(\left\|g-f_{1}\right\|_{L^{2}}, \ldots,\left\|g-f_{m}\right\|_{L^{2}}\right) \tag{6.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

with some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m} \in \mathcal{G}$ and some $U \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$.
For each $u$ as above, each $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$ and $\mathbb{Q}$-a.e. $g \in \mathfrak{g}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} & \partial_{i} U\left(\left\|g-f_{1}\right\|_{L^{2}}, \ldots,\left\|g-f_{m}\right\|_{L^{2}}\right) \\
& \cdot \int_{S^{1}} \operatorname{sign}\left(g(t)-f_{i}(t)\right) \frac{\left|g(t)-f_{i}(t)\right|}{\left\|g-f_{i}\right\|_{L^{2}}} \varphi(g(t)) d t
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\operatorname{sign}(z):=+1$ for $z \in S^{1}$ with $|[0, z]| \leq 1 / 2$ and $\operatorname{sign}(z):=-1$ for $z \in S^{1}$ with $|[z, 0]|<1 / 2$.
(ii) Moreover, $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ contains all functions $u$ which can be represented as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(g)=U\left(g_{\epsilon_{1}}\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{\epsilon_{m}}\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \tag{6.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

with some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{m} \in S^{1}$, some $\left.\epsilon_{1}, \ldots, \epsilon_{m} \in\right] 0,1[$ and some $U \in$ $\mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\left(S^{1}\right)^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$.

Here $g_{\epsilon}(x):=\int_{x}^{x+\epsilon} g(t) d t \in S^{1}$ for $x \in S^{1}$ and $0<\epsilon<1$. More precisely,

$$
g_{\epsilon}(x):=\pi\left(\int_{x}^{x+\epsilon} \pi^{-1} g(t) d t\right)
$$

where $\pi: g(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow \mathcal{g}($ cf. Section 2.2$)$ denotes the projection and $\pi^{-1}: g \rightarrow g(\mathbb{R})$ the canonical lift with $\pi^{-1}(g)(t) \in[g(x), g(x)+1] \subset \mathbb{R}$ for $t \in[x, x+1] \subset \mathbb{R}$.

For each $u$ as above, each $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$ and each $g \in \mathcal{G}$

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g_{\epsilon_{1}}\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{\epsilon_{m}}\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \frac{1}{\epsilon_{i}} \int_{x_{i}}^{x_{i}+\epsilon_{i}} \varphi(g(t)) d t
$$

(iii) The set of all $u$ of the form (6.10) is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$.

Proof. (i) Let us first prove that for each $f \in \mathcal{G}$, the map $u(g)=\|g-f\|_{L^{2}}$ lies in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$. For $n \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\pi_{n}: g \rightarrow \mathcal{g}$ be the map which replaces each $g$ by the piecewise constant map:

$$
\pi_{n}(g)(t):=g\left(\frac{i}{n}\right) \quad \text { for } t \in\left[\frac{i}{n}, \frac{i+1}{n}[.\right.
$$

Then by right continuity $\pi_{n}(g) \rightarrow g$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ and thus

$$
\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1}\left|g\left(\frac{i}{n}\right)-f\left(\frac{i}{n}\right)\right|^{2} \longrightarrow \int_{S^{1}}|g(t)-f(t)|^{2} d t
$$

Therefore, for each $g \in \mathcal{G}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{n}(g):=U_{n}\left(g(0), g\left(\frac{1}{n}\right), \ldots, g\left(\frac{n-1}{n}\right)\right) \longrightarrow u(g) \tag{6.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $U_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right):=\left(\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} d_{n}\left(x_{i+1}-f\left(\frac{i}{n}\right)\right)^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$ and $d_{n}$ is a smooth approximation of the distance function $x \mapsto|x|$ on $S^{1}$ (which itself is nondifferentiable at $x=0$ and $x=\frac{1}{2}$ ) with $\left|d_{n}^{\prime}\right| \leq 1$ and $d_{n}(x) \rightarrow|x|$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Obviously, $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$.

By dominated convergence, (6.11) also implies that $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $L^{2}(\mathcal{G}, \mathbb{Q})$. Hence, $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ if (and only if) we can prove that

$$
\sup _{n} \mathscr{E}\left(u_{n}\right)<\infty
$$

But

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{E}\left(u_{n}\right) & =\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{g}\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n} \partial_{i} U_{n}\left(g(0), g\left(\frac{1}{n}\right), \ldots, g\left(\frac{n-1}{n}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(\frac{i-1}{n}\right)\right)\right|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{g} \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}^{2}\left(g\left(\frac{i-1}{n}\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}(g)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|\varphi_{k}\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2}<\infty
\end{aligned}
$$

uniformly in $n \in \mathbb{N}$. This proves the claim for the function $u(g)=\|g-f\|_{L^{2}}$.
From this, the general claim follows immediately: if $v_{n}, n \in \mathbb{N}$, is a sequence of $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{g})$ approximations of $g \mapsto\|g-0\|_{L^{2}}$ then $u_{n}(g):=U\left(v_{n}(g-\right.$ $\left.f_{1}\right), \ldots, v_{n}\left(g-f_{m}\right)$ ) defines a sequence of $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ approximations of $u(g)=$ $U\left(\left\|g-f_{1}\right\|_{L^{2}}, \ldots,\left\|g-f_{m}\right\|_{L^{2}}\right)$.
(ii) Again it suffices to treat the particular case $m=1$ and $U=i d$, that is, $u(g)=g_{\epsilon}(x)$ for some $x \in S^{1}$ and some $0<\epsilon<1$. Let $\tilde{g} \in \mathcal{G}(\mathbb{R})$ be the lifting of $g$ and recall that $u(g)=\pi\left(\frac{1}{\epsilon} \int_{x}^{x+\epsilon} \tilde{g}(t) d t\right)$. Define $u_{n} \in \mathbb{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ for $n \in \mathbb{N}$ by $u_{n}(g)=\pi\left(\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \tilde{g}\left(x+\frac{i}{n} \epsilon\right)\right)$. Right continuity of $\tilde{g}$ implies $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ pointwise on $\mathcal{G}$ and thus also in $L^{2}(\mathcal{G}, \mathbb{Q})$. To see the boundedness of $\mathcal{E}\left(u_{n}\right)$ note that $D_{\varphi} u_{n}(g)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \varphi\left(g\left(x+\frac{i}{n} \epsilon\right)\right)$. Thus

$$
\mathcal{E}\left(u_{n}\right) \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathfrak{g}} \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \varphi_{k}^{2}\left(g\left(x+\frac{i}{n} \epsilon\right)\right) d \mathbb{Q}(g)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|\varphi_{k}\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2}<\infty .
$$

(iii) We have to prove that each $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{G})$ can be approximated in the norm $\left(\|\cdot\|^{2}+\mathcal{E}(\cdot)\right)^{1 / 2}$ by functions $u_{n}$ of type (6.10). Again it suffices to treat the particular case $u(g)=g(x)$ for some $x \in S^{1}$. Choose $u_{n}(g)=g_{1 / n}(x)$. Then by right continuity of $g, u_{n} \rightarrow u$ pointwise on $\mathcal{g}$ and thus also in $L^{2}(\mathcal{G}, \mathbb{Q})$. Moreover, $D_{\varphi} u_{n}(g)=n \int_{x}^{x+1 / n} \varphi(g(t)) d t$ (for all $\varphi$ and $g$ ) and therefore

$$
\mathcal{E}\left(u_{n}\right) \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} n \int_{x}^{x+1 / n} \varphi_{k}^{2}(g(t)) d t d \mathbb{Q}(g)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|\varphi_{k}\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2}<\infty .
$$

PROOF OF THEOREM 6.2. (a) The sum $\mathcal{E}$ of closable bilinear forms with common domain $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{G})$ is closable, provided it is still finite on this domain. The latter will follow by means of Lemma 5.3 which implies for all $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{g})$ with representation (5.11)

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{E}(u, u) & =\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathscr{G}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \cdot \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right)\right)\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g) \\
& \leq m \cdot\|\nabla U\|_{\infty}^{2} \cdot \sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|\varphi_{k}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)}^{2}<\infty .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, indeed $\mathcal{E}$ is finite on $\mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$.
(b) The Markov property for $\mathcal{E}$ follows from that of the $\mathcal{E}_{\varphi_{k}}(u, v)=\int_{\mathscr{G}} D_{\varphi_{k}} u$. $D_{\varphi_{k}} v d \mathbb{Q}$.
(c) According to the previous lemma, the class of continuous functions of type (6.10) is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$. Moreover, the class of finite energy functions of type (6.9) is dense in $\mathcal{C}(\mathcal{q})$ [with the $L^{2}$ topology of $\mathcal{G} \subset L^{2}\left(S^{1}\right)$; cf. Proposition 2.1]. Therefore, the Dirichlet form $\mathcal{E}$ is regular.
(e) The estimate for the intrinsic metric is an immediate consequence of the following estimate for the norm of the gradient of the function $u(g)=\|g-f\|_{L^{2}}$ (which holds for each $f \in \mathcal{G}$ uniformly in $g \in \mathcal{G}$ ):

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|D u(g)\|^{2} & =\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(\int_{S^{1}} \operatorname{sign}\left(g(t)-f_{i}(t)\right) \frac{\left|g(t)-f_{i}(t)\right|}{\left\|g-f_{i}\right\|_{L^{2}}} \varphi_{k}(g(t)) d t\right)^{2} \\
& \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{S^{1}} \varphi_{k}^{2}(g(t)) d t \leq\left\|\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \varphi_{k}^{2}\right\|_{\infty}=: C
\end{aligned}
$$

(f) The locality is an immediate consequence of the previous estimate: Given functions $u, v \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ with disjoint supports, one has to prove that $\mathcal{E}(u, v)=0$. Without restriction, one may assume that $\operatorname{supp}[u] \subset B_{r}(g)$ and $\operatorname{supp}[v] \subset B_{r}(h)$ with $\|g-h\|_{L^{2}}>2 r+2 \delta$. (The general case will follow by a simple covering argument.) Without restriction, $u, v$ can be assumed to be bounded. Then $|u| \leq$ $C w_{\delta, g}$ and $|v| \leq C w_{\delta, h}$ for some constant $C$, where

$$
w_{\delta, g}(f)=\left[\frac{1}{\delta}\left(r+\delta-\|f-g\|_{L^{2}}\right) \wedge 1\right] \vee 0
$$

Given $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ with $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ put

$$
\bar{u}_{n}=\left(u_{n} \wedge w_{\delta, g}\right) \vee\left(-w_{\delta, g}\right)
$$

Then $\bar{u}_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$. Analogously, $\bar{v}_{n} \rightarrow v$ in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ for $\bar{v}_{n}=\left(v_{n} \wedge w_{\delta, h}\right) \vee$ $\left(-w_{\delta, h}\right)$. But obviously, $\mathcal{E}\left(\bar{u}_{n}, \bar{v}_{n}\right)=0$ since $\bar{u}_{n} \cdot \bar{v}_{n}=0$. Hence, $\mathcal{E}(u, v)=0$.
(g) In order to prove that $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathscr{g})$ is contained in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ it suffices to prove that each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{g})$ of the form $u(g)=\int \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t$ can be approximated in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ by $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$. Given $u$ as above with $\alpha \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ put $u_{n}(g)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha\left(g_{i / n}\right)$. Then $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{S}^{1}(\mathcal{g}), u_{n} \rightarrow u$ on $\mathcal{g}$ and

$$
D_{\varphi} u_{n}(g)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{i / n}\right) \varphi\left(g_{i / n}\right) \rightarrow \int \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi\left(g_{t}\right) d t=D_{\varphi} u(g)
$$

Moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{E}\left(u_{n}, u_{n}\right) & =\int_{\mathscr{G}} \sum_{k}\left|\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{i / n}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{i / n}\right)\right|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g) \\
& \leq C \cdot \int_{\mathscr{G}} \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{i / n}\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g)=C \cdot \int_{S^{1}} \alpha^{\prime}(t)^{2} d t
\end{aligned}
$$

uniformly in $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Hence, $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ and

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathcal{E}\left(u_{n}, u_{n}\right)=\int_{\mathscr{G}} \sum_{k}\left|\int_{S^{1}} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}(g)
$$

(h) The set $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ since according to assertion (ii) of the previous lemma already the subset of all $u$ of the form (6.10) is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$.

Finally, one easily verifies that $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}(\mathcal{q})$ is dense in $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{q})$ and (using the integration by parts formula) that $L$ is a symmetric operator on $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}(\mathscr{g})$ with the given representation.

COROLLARY 6.5. There exists a strong Markov process $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $g$, associated with the Dirichlet form E. It has continuous trajectories and it is reversible with respect to the measure $\mathbb{Q}$. Its generator has the form

$$
\frac{1}{2} L=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} V_{\varphi_{k}} \cdot D_{\varphi_{k}}
$$

with $\left\{\varphi_{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ being the Fourier basis of $H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right)$.
REMARK 6.6. This process $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is closely related to the stochastic processes on the diffeomorphism group of $S^{1}$ and to the "Brownian motion" on the homeomorphism group of $S^{1}$, studied by Airault, Fang, Malliavin, Ren, Thalmaier and others [1-3, 12, 13, 20]. These are processes with generator $\frac{1}{2} L_{0}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}$. For instance, in the case $s=3 / 2$ our process from the previous corollary may be regarded as "Brownian motion plus drift." All the previous approaches are restricted to $s \geq 3 / 2$. The main improvements of our approach are:

- identification of a probability measure $\mathbb{Q}$ such that these processes-after adding a suitable drift—are reversible;
- construction of such processes in all cases $s>1 / 2$.
6.2. Finite dimensional noise approximations. In the previous section, we have seen the construction of the diffusion process on $\mathcal{g}$ under minimal assumptions. However, the construction of the process is rather abstract. In this section, we try to construct explicitly a diffusion process associated with the generator of the Dirichlet form $\mathcal{E}$ from Theorem 6.2. Here we do not aim for greatest generality.

Let a finite family $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k=1, \ldots, n}$ of smooth functions on $S^{1}$ be given and let $\left(W_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ with $W_{t}=\left(W_{t}^{1}, \ldots, W_{t}^{n}\right)$ be a $n$-dimensional Brownian motion, defined on some probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathbf{P})$. For each $x \in S^{1}$ we define a stochastic processes $\left(\eta_{t}(x)\right)_{t \geq 0}$ with values in $S^{1}$ as the strong solution of the Itô differential equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \eta_{t}(x)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}\left(\eta_{t}(x)\right) d W_{t}^{k}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(\eta_{t}(x)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(\eta_{t}(x)\right) d t \tag{6.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

with initial condition $\eta_{0}(x)=x$. Equation (6.12) can be rewritten in Stratonovich form as follows

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \eta_{t}(x)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}\left(\eta_{t}(x)\right) \diamond d W_{t}^{k} \tag{6.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Obviously, for every $t$ and for $\mathbf{P}$-a.e. $\omega \in \Omega$, the function $x \mapsto \eta_{t}(x, \omega)$ is an element of the semigroup $\mathcal{G}$. (Indeed, it is a $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}$-diffeomorphism.) Thus (6.13) may also be interpreted as a Stratonovich SDE on the semigroup $\mathcal{g}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \eta_{t}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}\left(\eta_{t}\right) \diamond d W_{t}^{k}, \quad \eta_{0}=e \tag{6.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

This process on $g$ is right invariant: if $g_{t}$ denotes the solution to (6.14) with initial condition $g_{0}=g$ for some initial condition $g \in \mathcal{G}$ then $g_{t}=\eta_{t} \circ g$. One easily verifies that the generator of this process $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is given on $\mathfrak{S}^{2}(\mathcal{g})$ by $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}$. What we aim for, however, is a process with generator

$$
-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{k}}^{*} D_{\varphi_{k}}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} V_{\varphi_{k}} \cdot D_{\varphi_{k}} .
$$

Define a new probability measure $\mathbf{P}^{g}$ on $(\Omega, \mathcal{F})$, given on $\mathcal{F}_{t}$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \mathbf{P}^{g}=\exp \left(\sum_{k=1}^{n} \int_{0}^{t} V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(\eta_{s} \circ g\right) d W_{s}^{k}-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \int_{0}^{t}\left|V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(\eta_{s} \circ g\right)\right|^{2} d s\right) d \mathbf{P} \tag{6.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and a semigroup $\left(P_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ acting on bounded measurable functions $u$ on $g$ as follows

$$
P_{t} u(g)=\int_{\Omega} u\left(\eta_{t}(g(\cdot), \omega)\right) d \mathbf{P}^{g}(\omega) .
$$

PROPOSITION 6.7. $\left(P_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is a strongly continuous Markov semigroup on $\mathcal{G}$. Its generator is an extension of the operator $\frac{1}{2} L=-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{k}}^{*} D_{\varphi_{k}}$ with domain $\mathfrak{S}^{2}(\mathcal{q})$. That is, for all $u \in \mathfrak{S}^{2}(\mathcal{q})$ and all $g \in \mathcal{G}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(P_{t} u(g)-u(g)\right)=\frac{1}{2} L u(g) \tag{6.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. The strong continuity follows easily from the fact that $\eta_{t}(x, \cdot) \rightarrow x$ a.s. as $t \rightarrow 0$ which implies by dominated convergence

$$
P_{t} u(g)=\int_{\Omega} u\left(\eta_{t} \circ g\right) d \mathbf{P}^{g} \rightarrow u(g)
$$

for each continuous $u: g \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$.

Now we aim for identifying the generator. According to Girsanov's theorem, under the measure $\mathbf{P}^{g}$ the processes

$$
\tilde{W}_{t}^{k}=W_{t}^{k}-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(\eta_{s} \circ g\right) d s
$$

for $k=1, \ldots, n$ will define $n$ independent Brownian motions. In terms of these driving processes, (6.12) can be reformulated as

$$
\begin{equation*}
d g_{t}(x)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}(x)\right) d \tilde{W}_{t}^{k}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n}\left[\varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}(x)\right)+V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(g_{t}\right)\right] \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}(x)\right) d t \tag{6.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

(recall that $g_{s}=\eta_{s} \circ g$ ). The chain rule applied to a smooth function $U$ on $\left(S^{1}\right)^{m}$, therefore, yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
& d U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right) \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^{m} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right) d g_{t}\left(y_{i}\right) \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x_{i} \partial x_{j}} U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right) d\left\langle g .\left(y_{i}\right), g .\left(y_{j}\right)\right\rangle_{t} \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\left(y_{i}\right)\right) d \tilde{W}_{t}^{k} \\
&+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right)\left[\varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\left(y_{i}\right)\right)+V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(g_{t}\right)\right] \\
& \quad \times \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\left(y_{i}\right)\right) d t \\
& \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x_{i} \partial x_{j}} U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\left(y_{i}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{t}\left(y_{j}\right)\right) d t .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, for a cylinder function of the form $u(g)=U\left(g\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(y_{m}\right)\right)$ we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(P_{t} u(g)-u(g)\right) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int_{\Omega}\left[U\left(g_{t}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{t}\left(y_{m}\right)\right)-U\left(g_{0}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{0}\left(y_{m}\right)\right)\right] d \mathbf{P}^{g} \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} \int_{\Omega} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} U\left(g_{s}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{s}\left(y_{m}\right)\right)\right. \\
& \times\left[\varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\left(y_{i}\right)\right)+V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(g_{s}\right)\right] \varphi_{k}\left(g_{s}\left(y_{i}\right)\right) \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x_{i} \partial x_{j}} U\left(g_{s}\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g_{s}\left(y_{m}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\times \varphi_{k}\left(g_{s}\left(y_{i}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g_{s}\left(y_{j}\right)\right)\right] d s d \mathbf{P}^{g} \\
& \stackrel{(*)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} U\left(g\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(y_{m}\right)\right)\left[\varphi_{k}^{\prime}\left(g\left(y_{i}\right)\right)+V_{\varphi_{k}}(g)\right] \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(y_{i}\right)\right) \\
& \quad+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x_{i} \partial x_{j}} U\left(g\left(y_{1}\right), \ldots, g\left(y_{m}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(y_{i}\right)\right) \varphi_{k}\left(g\left(y_{j}\right)\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n}\left[D_{\varphi_{k}} D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g)+V_{\varphi_{k}}(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g)\right]=-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{k}}^{*} D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

In order to justify $(*)$, we have to verify continuity in $s$ in all the expressions preceding $(*)$. The only term for which this is not obvious is $V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(g_{s}\right)$. But $g_{s}=\eta_{s} \circ g$ with a function $\eta_{s}(x, \omega)$ which is continuous in $x$ and in $s$. Thus $V_{\varphi_{k}}\left(\eta_{s}(\cdot, \omega) \circ g\right)$ is continuous in $s$.

REMARK 6.8. All the previous argumentations in principle also apply to infinite families of $\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k=1,2, \ldots}$, provided they have sufficiently good integrability properties. For instance, the family (6.3) with $s>\frac{5}{2}$ will do the job. There are three key steps which require a careful verification:

- the solvability of the Itô equation (6.12) and the fact that the solutions are homeomorphisms of $S^{1}$; here $s \geq \frac{3}{2}$ suffices (cf. [20]);
- the boundedness of the quadratic variation of the drift to justify Girsanov's transformation in (6.15); for $s>\frac{5}{2}$ this will be satisfied since Lemma 5.1 implies (uniformly in $g$ )

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left|V_{\varphi_{k}}(g)\right|^{2} \leq(\beta+1)^{2} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\varphi_{k}^{\prime \prime}(x)\right|^{2} d x \leq 4(\beta+1)^{2} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} k^{4-2 s}
$$

- the finiteness of the generator and Itô's chain rule for $\mathcal{C}^{2}$-cylinder functions; here $s>\frac{3}{2}$ will be sufficient.

REMARK 6.9. Another completely different approximation of the process $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ in terms of finite dimensional SDEs is obtained as follows. For $N \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\mathfrak{S}_{N}^{1}$ denote the set of cylinder functions $u: g \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ which can be represented as $u(g)=U(g(1 / N), g(2 / N), \ldots, g(1))$ for some $U \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\left(S^{1}\right)^{N}\right)$. Denote the closure of $\left(\mathcal{E}, \mathfrak{S}_{N}^{1}\right)$ by $\left(\mathcal{E}^{N}, \operatorname{Dom}\left(\mathcal{E}^{N}\right)\right)$. It is the image of the Dirichlet form $\left(E^{N}, \operatorname{Dom}\left(E^{N}\right)\right)$ on $\Sigma_{N} \subset\left(S^{1}\right)^{N}$ given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
E^{N}(U)=\int_{\Sigma_{N}} \sum_{i, j=1}^{N} \partial_{i} U(x) \partial_{j} U(x) a_{i j}(x) \rho(x) d x \tag{6.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
a_{i j}(x)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \varphi_{k}\left(x_{i}\right) \varphi_{k}\left(x_{j}\right), \quad \rho(x)=\frac{\Gamma(\beta)}{\Gamma(\beta / N)^{N}} \prod_{i=1}^{N}\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right)^{\beta / N-1} d x
$$

and (as before) $\Sigma_{N}=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right) \in\left(S^{1}\right)^{N}: \sum_{i=1}^{N}\left|\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]\right|=1\right\}$. That is,

$$
\varepsilon^{N}(u)=E^{N}(U)
$$

for cylinder functions $u \in \mathfrak{S}_{N}^{1}$ as above. Let $\left(X_{t}, \mathbf{P}_{x}\right)_{t \geq 0, x \in \Sigma_{N}}$ be the Markov process on $\Sigma_{N}$ associated with $E^{N}$. Then the semigroup associated with $\varepsilon^{N}$ is given by

$$
T_{t}^{N} u(g)=\mathbf{E}_{g(1 / N), \ldots, g(1)}\left[U\left(X_{t}\right)\right]
$$

Now let $\left(g_{t}, \mathbf{P}_{g}\right)_{t \geq 0, g \in G}$ and $\left(T_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ denote the Markov process and the $L^{2}$ semigroup associated with $\mathcal{E}$. Then as $N \rightarrow \infty$

$$
T_{t}^{2^{N}} \rightarrow T_{t} \quad \text { strongly in } L^{2}
$$

since

$$
\varepsilon^{2^{N}} \searrow \varepsilon
$$

in the sense of quadratic forms, [24], Theorem S.16. [Note that $\bigcup_{N \in \mathbb{N}} \mathfrak{S}_{2^{N}}^{1}$ is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$.]
6.3. Dirichlet form and stochastic dynamics on $\mathcal{g}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{P}$. In order to define the derivative of a function $u: \mathscr{g}_{1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ we regard it as a function $\tilde{u}$ on $g$ with the property $\tilde{u}(g)=\tilde{u}\left(g \circ \theta_{z}\right)$ for all $z \in S^{1}$. This implies that $D_{\varphi} \tilde{u}(g)=\left(D_{\varphi} \tilde{u}\right)\left(g \circ \theta_{z}\right)$ whenever one of these expressions is well defined. In other words, $D_{\varphi} \tilde{u}$ defines a function on $\mathcal{g}_{1}$ which will be denoted by $D_{\varphi} u$ and called the directional derivative of $u$ along $\varphi$.

COROLLARY 6.10. (i) Under assumption (6.8), with the notations from above,

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{1}}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u\right|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}
$$

defines a regular, strongly local, recurrent Dirichlet form on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{1}, \mathbb{Q}\right)$.
(ii) The Markov process on $\mathcal{G}$ analyzed in the previous section extends to a (continuous, reversible) Markov process on $\mathfrak{g}_{1}$.

In order to see the second claim, let $g, \tilde{g} \in \mathcal{G}$ with $\tilde{g}=g \circ \theta_{z}$ for some $z \in S^{1}$. Then obviously,

$$
\tilde{g}_{t}(\cdot, \omega)=\eta_{t}(\tilde{g}(\cdot), \omega)=\eta_{t}(g(\cdot+z), \omega)=g_{t}(\cdot, \omega) \circ \theta_{z}
$$

Moreover,

$$
\mathbf{P}^{\tilde{g}}=\mathbf{P}^{g}
$$

since $V_{\varphi}\left(g \circ \theta_{z}\right)=V_{\varphi}(g)$ for all $\varphi$ under consideration and all $z \in S^{1}$.
The objects considered previously-derivative, Dirichlet form and Markov process on $\mathcal{G}_{1}$-have canonical counterparts on $\mathcal{P}$. The key to these new objects is the bijective map $\chi: \mathscr{G}_{1} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}$.

The flow generated by a smooth "tangent vector" $\varphi: S^{1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ through the point $\mu \in \mathscr{P}$ will be given by $\left(\left(e_{t \varphi}\right)_{*} \mu\right)_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$. In these terms, the directional derivative of a function $u: \mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ at the point $\mu \in \mathcal{P}$ in direction $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ can be expressed as

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi} u(\mu)=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left[u\left(\left(e_{t \varphi}\right)_{*} \mu\right)-u(\mu)\right] \tag{6.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

provided this limit exists. The adjoint operator to $D_{\varphi}$ in $L^{2}(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P})$ is given (on a suitable dense subspace) by

$$
\begin{equation*}
D_{\varphi}^{*} u(\mu)=-D_{\varphi} u(\mu)-V_{\varphi}\left(\chi^{-1}(\mu)\right) \cdot u(\mu) \tag{6.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

The drift term can be represented as

$$
\begin{align*}
V_{\varphi}\left(\chi^{-1}(\mu)\right)= & \beta \int_{0}^{1} \varphi^{\prime}(s) \mu(d s)  \tag{6.21}\\
& +\sum_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)}\left[\frac{\varphi^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right)+\varphi^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}{2}-\frac{\varphi\left(I_{+}\right)-\varphi\left(I_{-}\right)}{|I|}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

Given a sequence $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ of smooth functions on $S^{1}$ satisfying (6.8), we obtain a (regular, strongly local, recurrent) Dirichlet form $\mathcal{E}$ on $L^{2}(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P})$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}(u, u)=\sum_{k} \int_{\mathcal{P}}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u(\mu)\right|^{2} d \mathbb{P}(\mu) \tag{6.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is the image of the Dirichlet form defined in (6.7) under the map $\chi$. The generator of $\mathcal{E}$ is given on an appropriate dense subspace of $L^{2}(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P})$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
L=-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} D_{\varphi_{k}}^{*} D_{\varphi_{k}} \tag{6.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $\mathbb{P}$-a.e. $\mu_{0} \in \mathscr{P}$, the associated Markov process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $\mathscr{P}$ starting in $\mu_{0}$ is given as

$$
\mu_{t}(\omega)=g_{t}(\omega)_{*} \mathrm{Leb},
$$

where $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is the process on $\mathcal{G}$, starting in $g_{0}:=\chi^{-1}\left(\mu_{0}\right)$. [As mentioned before, $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ admits a more direct construction provided we restrict ourselves to a finite sequence $\Phi=\left(\varphi_{k}\right)_{k=1, \ldots, n}$.]
6.4. Dirichlet form and stochastic dynamics on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$ and $\mathscr{P}_{0}$. For $s>0$ and $\varphi:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ let the Sobolev norm $\|\varphi\|_{H^{s}}$ be defined as in (6.2) and let $H_{0}^{s}([0,1])$ denote the closure of $\mathcal{C}_{c}^{\infty}(] 0,1[)$, the space of smooth $\varphi:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with compact support in $] 0$, $1\left[\right.$. If $s \geq 1 / 2$ (which is the only case we are interested in) $H_{0}^{s}$ ([0, 1]) can be identified with $\left\{\varphi \in H^{s}([0,1]): \varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0\right\}$ or equivalently with $\{\varphi \in$ $\left.H^{s}\left(S^{1}\right): \varphi(0)=0\right\}$. For the sequel, fix $s>1 / 2$ and a complete orthonormal basis $\Phi=\left\{\varphi_{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ of $H_{0}^{s}([0,1])$ with $C:=\left\|\sum_{k} \varphi_{k}^{2}\right\|_{\infty}<\infty$, and define

$$
\mathcal{E}_{0}(u, u)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left|D_{\varphi_{k}} u(g)\right|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

COROLLARY 6.11. $\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right),\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)\right)$ are closable. Their closures coincide and define a regular, strongly local, recurrent Dirichlet form $\left(\varepsilon_{0}, \operatorname{Dom}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right)$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$.

Proof. For the closability (and the equivalence of the respective closures) of $\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{S}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$, see the proof of Theorem 6.2. Also all the assertions on the closure are deduced in the same manner. For the closability of $\left(\mathcal{E}_{0}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ (and the equivalence of its closure with the previously defined closures), see the proof of Theorem 7.8 below.

As explained in the previous subsection, these objects (invariant measure, derivative, Dirichlet form and Markov process) on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ have canonical counterparts on $\mathcal{P}_{0}$ defined by means of the bijective map $\chi: \mathscr{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{0}$.

## 7. The canonical Dirichlet form on the Wasserstein space.

7.1. Tangent spaces and gradients. The aim of this chapter is to construct a canonical Dirichlet form on the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein space $\mathscr{P}_{0}$. Due to the isometry $\chi: \mathscr{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathscr{P}_{0}$ this is equivalent to construct a canonical Dirichlet form on the metric space $\left(g_{0},\|\cdot\|_{L^{2}}\right)$. This can be realized in two geometric settings which seem to be completely different:

- Like in the preceding two chapters, $\mathcal{F}_{0}$ can be considered as a group, with composition of functions as group operation. The tangent space $T_{g} g_{0}$ is the closure (with respect to some norm) of the space of smooth functions $\varphi:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$. Such a function $\varphi$ induces a flow on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ by $(g, t) \mapsto$ $e_{t \varphi} \circ g \approx g+t \varphi \circ g$ and it defines a directional derivative by $D_{\varphi} u(g)=$ $\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left[u\left(e_{t \varphi} \circ g\right)-u(g)\right]$ for $u: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. The norm on $T_{g} g_{0}$ we now choose to be $\|\varphi\|_{T_{g}}:=\left(\int \varphi\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s\right)^{1 / 2}$. That is,

$$
T_{g} g_{0}:=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*} \text { Leb }\right)
$$

For given $u$ and $g$ as above, a gradient $D u(g) \in T_{g} \mathcal{g}_{0}$ exists with

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\langle D u(g), \varphi\rangle_{T_{g}} \quad\left(\forall \varphi \in T_{g}\right)
$$

if and only if $\sup _{\varphi} \frac{D_{\varphi} u(g)}{\|\varphi \circ g\|_{L^{2}}}<\infty$.

- Alternatively, we can regard $g_{0}$ as a closed subset of the space $L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb). The linear structure of the latter (with the pointwise addition of functions as group operation) suggests to choose as tangent space

$$
\mathbb{T}_{g} \mathcal{Q}_{0}:=L^{2}([0,1], \text { Leb })
$$

An element $f \in \mathbb{T}_{g} g_{0}$ induces a flow by $(g, t) \mapsto g+t f$ and it defines a directional derivative ("Frechet derivative") by $\mathbb{D}_{f} u(g)=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}[u(g+$ $t f)-u(g)]$ for $u: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, provided $u$ extends to a neighborhood of $g_{0}$ in $L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb) or the flow (induced by $f$ ) stays within $\mathcal{g}_{0}$. A gradient $\mathbb{D} u(g) \in$ $\mathbb{T}_{g} \mathcal{g}_{0}$ exists with

$$
\mathbb{D}_{f} u(g)=\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), f\rangle_{L^{2}} \quad\left(\forall \varphi \in L^{2}\right)
$$

if and only if $\sup _{f} \frac{\mathbb{D}_{f} u(g)}{\|f\|_{L^{2}}}<\infty$. In this case, $\mathbb{D} u(g)$ is the usual $L^{2}$-gradient.
Fortunately, both geometric settings lead to the same result.
Lemma 7.1. (i) For each $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$, the map $\iota_{g}: \varphi \mapsto \varphi \circ g$ defines an isometric embedding of $T_{g} g_{0}=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*}\right.$ Leb) into $\mathbb{T}_{g} g_{0}=L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb $)$. For each (smooth) cylinder function $u: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
D_{\varphi} u(g)=\mathbb{D}_{\varphi \circ g} u(g) .
$$

If $\mathbb{D} u \in L^{2}(L e b)$ exists then $D u \in L^{2}\left(g_{*}\right.$ Leb) also exists.
(ii) For $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. $g \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$, the above map $\iota_{g}: T_{g} \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{T}_{g} \mathcal{g}_{0}$ is even bijective. For each $u$ as above $D u(g)=\mathbb{D} u(g) \circ g^{-1}$ and

$$
\|D u(g)\|_{T_{g}}=\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|_{\mathbb{T}_{g}} .
$$

Proof. (i) is obvious, (ii) follows from the fact that for $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ the generalized inverse $g^{-1}$ is continuous and thus $g^{-1}\left(g_{t}\right)=t$ for all $t$ (see Sections 3.5 and 2.1). Hence, the map $\iota_{g}: T_{g} g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{T}_{g} \mathcal{q}_{0}$ is surjective: for each $f \in \mathbb{T}_{g} \mathcal{g}_{0}$

$$
\iota_{g}\left(f \circ g^{-1}\right)=f \circ g^{-1} \circ g=f
$$

EXAMPLE 7.2. (i) For each $u \in \mathfrak{J}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ of the form $u(g)=U\left(\int_{0}^{1} \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)$ with $U \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right) \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$, the gradients $D u(g) \in T_{g} g_{0}=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*}\right.$ Leb $)$ and $\mathbb{D} u(g) \in \mathbb{T}_{g} g_{0}=L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb $)$ exist:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{D} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(g(\cdot)), \\
& D u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(\cdot)
\end{aligned}
$$

and their norms coincide:

$$
\|D u(g)\|_{T_{g}}^{2}=\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|_{\mathbb{T}_{g}}^{2}=\int_{0}^{1}\left|\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(g(s))\right|^{2} d s
$$

(ii) For each $u \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ of the form $u(g)=U\left(\int_{0}^{1} \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t\right)$ with $U \in$ $\mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\vec{f}=\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m}\right) \in L^{2}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$, the gradient

$$
\mathbb{D} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t\right) \cdot f_{i}(\cdot) \in L^{2}([0,1], \text { Leb })
$$

exists and

$$
\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|_{\mathbb{T}_{g}}^{2}=\int_{0}^{1}\left|\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{f}(t) g(t) d t\right) \cdot f_{i}(s)\right|^{2} d s
$$

For $u \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$, the gradient $\mathbb{D} u$ can be regarded as a map $\mathcal{g}_{0} \times$ $[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R},(g, t) \mapsto \mathbb{D} u(g)(t)$. More precisely,

$$
\mathbb{D}: \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{0}\right) \rightarrow L^{2}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{0} \times[0,1], \mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes \text { Leb }\right)
$$

PROPOSITION 7.3. The operator $\mathbb{D}: \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right) \rightarrow L^{2}\left(g_{0} \times[0,1], \mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes\right.$ Leb $)$ is closable in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$.

Proof. Let $W \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0} \times[0,1], \mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes\right.$ Leb) be of the form $W(g)=w(g)$. $\varphi\left(g_{t}\right)$ with some $w \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ and some $\varphi \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}([0,1])$ satisfying $\varphi(0)=\varphi(1)=0$. Then according to the integration by parts formula for each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ with $u(g)=U\left(\int_{0}^{1} \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0} \times[0,1]} \mathbb{D} u \cdot W d\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes \mathrm{Leb}\right) \\
& \quad=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} \int_{0}^{1} \sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right) w(g) \varphi\left(g_{t}\right) d t d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& \quad=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} D_{\varphi} u(g) w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} u(g) D_{\varphi}^{*} w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

To prove the closability of $\mathbb{D}$, consider a sequence $\left(u_{n}\right)_{n}$ in $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ with $u_{n} \rightarrow 0$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$ and $\mathbb{D} u_{n} \rightarrow V$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes\right.$ Leb $)$. Then

$$
\begin{align*}
\int V \cdot W d\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes \mathrm{Leb}\right) & =\lim _{n} \int \mathbb{D} u_{n} \cdot W d\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes \mathrm{Leb}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n} \int u_{n} D_{\varphi}^{*} w d \mathbb{Q}_{0}=0 \tag{7.1}
\end{align*}
$$

for all $W$ as above. The linear hull of the latter is dense in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes\right.$ Leb $)$. Hence, (7.1) implies $V=0$ which proves the closability of $\mathbb{D}$.

The closure of $\left(\mathbb{D}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)\right)$ will be denoted by $(\overline{\mathbb{D}}, \operatorname{Dom}(\overline{\mathbb{D}}))$. Note that a priori it is not clear whether $\overline{\mathbb{D}}$ coincides with $\mathbb{D}$ on $\mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. (See, however, Theorem 7.8 below.)

### 7.2. The Dirichlet form.

DEFINITION 7.4. For $u, v \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ we define the "Wasserstein Dirichlet integral"

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} v(g)\rangle_{L^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \tag{7.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

THEOREM 7.5. (i) $\left(\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable. Its closure $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is a regular, recurrent Dirichlet form on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$.
$\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})=\operatorname{Dom}(\overline{\mathbb{D}})$ and for all $u, v \in \operatorname{Dom}(\overline{\mathbb{D}})$

$$
\mathbb{E}(u, v)=\int_{g_{0} \times[0,1]} \overline{\mathbb{D}} u \cdot \overline{\mathbb{D}} v d\left(\mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes \text { Leb }\right)
$$

(ii) The set $\mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ of all cylinder functions $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)$ of the form $u(g)=$ $U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$ with $U \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right) \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ satisfying $\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(0)=\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(1)=0$ is a core for $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$.
(iii) The generator $(\mathbb{L}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{L})$ of $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is the Friedrichs extension of the operator $\left(\mathbb{L}, \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{L} u(g)= & -\sum_{i=1}^{m} D_{\alpha_{i}}^{*} u_{i}(g) \\
= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \partial_{i} \partial_{j} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \cdot \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right) \alpha_{j}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right) d s \\
& +\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \cdot V_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{\beta}(g),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $u_{i}(g):=\partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$ and $V_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{\beta}(g)$ denotes the drift term defined in Section 5.1 with $\varphi=\alpha_{i}^{\prime} ; \beta>0$ is the parameter of the entropic measure fixed throughout the whole chapter.
(iv) The Dirichlet form $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ has a square field operator given by

$$
\Gamma(u, v):=\langle\overline{\mathbb{D}} u, \overline{\mathbb{D}} v\rangle_{L^{2}(\mathrm{Leb})} \in L^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)
$$

with $\operatorname{Dom}(\Gamma)=\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}) \cap L^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$. That is, for all $u, v, w \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}) \cap$ $L^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
2 \int w \cdot \Gamma(u, v) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}=\mathbb{E}(u, v w)+\mathbb{E}(u w, v)-\mathbb{E}(u v, w) \tag{7.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. (a) The closability of the form $\left(\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ follows immediately from the previous Proposition 7.3. Alternatively, we can deduce it from assertion (iii) which we are going to prove first.
(b) Our first claim is that $\mathbb{E}(u, w)=-\int u \cdot \mathbb{L} w d \mathbb{Q}_{0}$ for all $u, w \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. Let $u(g)=U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$ and $w(g)=W\left(\int \vec{\gamma}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$ with $U, W \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right), \vec{\gamma}=\left(\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{m}\right) \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ satisfying $\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(0)=\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(1)=$ $\gamma_{i}^{\prime}(0)=\gamma_{i}^{\prime}(1)=0$. Observe that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle_{L^{2}}= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \cdot \partial_{j} W\left(\int \vec{\gamma}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right) \\
& \cdot \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right) \gamma_{j}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right) d s \\
= & \sum_{i=1}^{m} u_{i}(g) \cdot D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}} w(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, according to the integration by parts formula from Lemma 5.10

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}(u, w) & =\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle_{L^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} u_{i}(g) \cdot D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}} w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{*} u_{i}(g) \cdot w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =-\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} \mathbb{L} u(g) \cdot w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

This proves our first claim. In particular, $\left(\mathbb{L}, \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is a symmetric operator. Therefore, the form $\left(\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable and its generator coincides with the Friedrichs extension of $\mathbb{L}$.
(c) Now let us prove that $\mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)$ is dense in $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)$. That is, let us prove that each function $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ can be approximated by functions $u_{\epsilon} \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$. For simplicity, assume that $u$ is of the form $u(g)=U\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$ with $U \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R})$ and $\alpha \in C^{1}([0,1])$. (That is, for simplicity, $m=1$.) Let $U_{\epsilon} \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ for $\epsilon>0$ be smooth approximations of $U$ with $\left\|U-U_{\epsilon}\right\|_{\infty}+\left\|U^{\prime}-U_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\right\|_{\infty} \rightarrow 0$ as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ and let $\alpha_{\epsilon} \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ with $\alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(0)=\alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(1)=0$ be smooth approximations of $\alpha$ with
$\left\|\alpha-\alpha_{\epsilon}\right\|_{\infty} \rightarrow 0$ and $\alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(t) \rightarrow \alpha^{\prime}(t)$ for all $\left.t \in\right] 0,1[$ as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$. Moreover, assume that $\sup _{\epsilon}\left\|\alpha^{\prime}\right\|_{\infty}<\infty$.

Define $u_{\epsilon} \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ as $u_{\epsilon}(g)=U_{\epsilon}\left(\int \alpha_{\epsilon}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)$. Then $u_{\epsilon} \rightarrow u$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$ by dominated convergence relative $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$.

Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sup _{\epsilon} \sup _{g \in \mathcal{F}}\left(U_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha_{\epsilon}(g(s)) d s\right)\right)^{2} \int_{[0,1]} \alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s \leq C \\
& \left(\alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\right)^{2}(g(s)) \xrightarrow{\epsilon \rightarrow 0} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} \quad \forall s \in[0,1] \backslash(\{g=0\} \cap\{g=1\})
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
[0,1] \backslash(\{g=0\} \cap\{g=1\})=] 0,1\left[\quad \text { for } \mathbb{Q}_{0} \text {-almost all } g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}\right.
$$

one finds by dominated convergence in $L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb), for $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$-almost all $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$

$$
\left(U_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha_{\epsilon}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)\right)^{2} \int_{[0,1]} \alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s \xrightarrow{\epsilon \rightarrow 0}\left(U^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)\right)^{2} \int_{[0,1]} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s
$$

Hence also with

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}\left(u_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}\right) & =\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}}\left(U_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha_{\epsilon}\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)\right)^{2} \cdot \int \alpha_{\epsilon}^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s \mathbb{Q}_{0}(d g) \\
& \xrightarrow{\epsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{\mathscr{q}_{0}}\left(U^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{s}\right) d s\right)\right)^{2} \cdot \int \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{s}\right)^{2} d s \mathbb{Q}_{0}(d g)
\end{aligned}
$$

by dominated convergence in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{L}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$. In particular, $\left\{u_{\epsilon}\right\}_{\epsilon}$ constitutes a Cauchy sequence relative to the norm $\|v\|_{\mathbb{E}, 1}^{2}:=\|v\|_{L^{2}(\mathcal{g}, \mathbb{Q})}^{2}+\mathbb{E}(v, v)$. In fact, since the sequence $u_{\epsilon}$ is uniformly bounded with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{\mathbb{E}, 1}$, by weak compactness there is a weakly converging subsequence in $\left(\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}),\|\cdot\|_{\mathbb{E}, 1}\right)$. Since the associated norms converge, the convergence is actually strong in $\left(\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}),\|\cdot\|_{\mathbb{E}, 1}\right)$. Moreover, since $u_{\epsilon} \rightarrow u$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$, this limit is unique. Hence the entire sequence converges to $u \in\left(\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}),\|\cdot\|_{\mathbb{E}, 1}\right)$, such that in particular $\mathbb{E}(u, u)=$ $\lim _{\epsilon \rightarrow 0} \mathbb{E}\left(u_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}\right)$.

This proves our second claim. In particular, it implies that also $\left(\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable and that the closures of $\mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ and $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ coincide.
(d) Obviously, $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ has the Markovian property. Hence, it is a Dirichlet form. Since the constant functions belong to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$, the form is recurrent. Finally, the set $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)$ is dense in $\left(\mathcal{C}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right),\|\cdot\|_{\infty}\right)$ according to the theorem of Stone-Weierstrass since it separates the points in the compact metric space $\mathcal{G}_{0}$. Hence, $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is regular.
(e) According to Leibniz's rule, (7.3) holds true for all $u, v, w \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. Arbitrary $u, v, w \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}) \cap L^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$ can be approximated in $\left(\mathbb{E}(\cdot)+\|\cdot\|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$ by $u_{n}, v_{n}, w_{n} \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)$ which are uniformly bounded on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$. Then $u_{n} v_{n} \rightarrow u v$,
$u_{n} w_{n} \rightarrow u w$ and $v_{n} w_{n} \rightarrow v w$ in $\left(\mathbb{E}(\cdot)+\|\cdot\|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$. Moreover, we may assume that $w_{n} \rightarrow w \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathscr{g}_{0}$ and thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int\left|w \Gamma(u, v)-w_{n} \Gamma\left(u_{n}, v_{n}\right)\right| d \mathbb{Q}_{0} \\
& \quad \leq \int\left|w-w_{n}\right| \Gamma(u, v) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}+\int\left|w_{n}\right| \cdot\left|\Gamma(u, v)-\Gamma\left(u_{n}, v_{n}\right)\right| d \mathbb{Q}_{0} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

by dominated convergence. Hence, (7.3) carries over from $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}) \cap$ $L^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$.

Lemma 7.6. For each $f \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ the function $u: g \mapsto\langle f, g\rangle_{L^{2}}$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.

Proof. (a) For $f, g \in g_{0}$ put $\mu_{f}=f_{*}$ Leb and $\mu_{g}=g_{*}$ Leb. Recall that by Kantorovich duality

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{2}\|f-g\|_{L^{2}}^{2} & =\frac{1}{2} d_{W}^{2}\left(\mu_{f}, \mu_{g}\right) \\
& =\sup _{\varphi, \psi}\left\{\int_{0}^{1} \varphi d \mu_{f}+\int_{0}^{1} \psi d \mu_{g}\right\} \\
& =\sup _{\varphi, \psi}\left\{\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{t}\right) d t+\int_{0}^{1} \psi\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

where the $\sup _{\varphi, \psi}$ is taken over all (smooth, bounded) $\varphi \in L^{1}\left([0,1], \mu_{f}\right), \psi \in$ $L^{1}\left([0,1], \mu_{g}\right)$ satisfying $\varphi(x)+\psi(y) \leq \frac{1}{2}|x-y|^{2}$ for $\mu_{f}$-a.e. $x$ and $\mu_{g}$-a.e. $y$ in [0, 1]. Replacing $\varphi(x)$ by $|x|^{2} / 2-\varphi(x)$ [and $\psi(y)$ by $\ldots$ ] this can be restated as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle f, g\rangle_{L^{2}}=\inf _{\varphi, \psi}\left\{\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{t}\right) d t+\int_{0}^{1} \psi\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right\} \tag{7.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the $\inf _{\varphi, \psi}$ now is taken over all (smooth, bounded) $\varphi \in L^{1}\left([0,1], \mu_{f}\right)$, $\psi \in L^{1}\left([0,1], \mu_{g}\right)$ satisfying $\varphi(x)+\psi(y) \geq\langle x, y\rangle$ for $\mu_{f}$-a.e. $x$ and $\mu_{g}$-a.e. $y$ in $[0,1]$. If $g$ is strictly increasing then $\psi$ can be chosen as

$$
\psi^{\prime}=f \circ g^{-1}
$$

cf. [32], Sections 2.1 and 2.2.
(b) Now fix a countable dense set $\left\{g_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ of strictly increasing functions in $g_{0}$ and an arbitrary function $f \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$. Let $\left(\varphi_{n}, \psi_{n}\right)$ denote a minimizing pair for $\left(f, g_{n}\right)$ in (7.4) and define $u_{n}: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
u_{n}(g):=\min _{i=1, \ldots, n}\left\{\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{i}(t)\right) d t+\int_{0}^{1} \psi_{i}(g(t)) d t\right\}
$$

Note that $\psi_{i}^{\prime}=f \circ g_{i}^{-1}$ and thus $u_{n}\left(g_{i}\right)=\left\langle f, g_{i}\right\rangle$ for all $i=1, \ldots, n$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|u_{n}(g)-u_{n}(\tilde{g})\right| & \leq \max _{i} \int_{0}^{1}\left|\psi_{i}(g(t))-\psi_{i}(\tilde{g}(t))\right| d t \\
& \leq \max _{i}\left\|\psi_{i}^{\prime}\right\|_{\infty} \cdot \int_{0}^{1}|g(t)-\tilde{g}(t)| d t \leq\|g-\tilde{g}\|_{L^{1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $g, \tilde{g} \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$. Hence, $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ pointwise on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ and in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$ where $u(g):=$ $\langle f, g\rangle$.
(c) The function $u_{n}$ is in the class $\mathfrak{Z}^{0}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right):$

$$
u_{n}(g)=U_{n}\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)
$$

with $U_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=\min \left\{c_{1}+x_{1}, \ldots, c_{n}+x_{n}\right\}, c_{i}=\int \varphi_{i}(f(t)) d t$ and $\alpha_{i}=\psi_{i}$. The function $U_{n}$ can be easily approximated by $\mathcal{C}^{1}$ functions in order to verify that $u_{n} \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and

$$
\overline{\mathbb{D}} u_{n}(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} 1_{A_{i}}(g) \cdot \psi_{i}^{\prime}(g(\cdot))
$$

with a suitable disjoint decomposition $\mathcal{g}_{0}=\bigcup_{i} A_{i}$. [More precisely, $A_{i}$ denotes the set of all $g \in g_{0}$ satisfying $\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{i}(t)\right) d t+\int_{0}^{1} \psi_{i}(g(t)) d t<\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{j}(t)\right) d t+$ $\int_{0}^{1} \psi_{j}(g(t)) d t$ for all $j<i$ and $\int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{i}(t)\right) d t+\int_{0}^{1} \psi_{i}(g(t)) d t \leq \int_{0}^{1} \varphi\left(f_{i}(t)\right) d t+$ $\int_{0}^{1} \psi_{i}(g(t)) d t$ for all $j>i$.] Thus

$$
\left\|\overline{\mathbb{D}} u_{n}(g)\right\|^{2}=\sum_{i} 1_{A_{i}}(g) \cdot \int_{0}^{1} \psi_{i}^{\prime}(g(t))^{2} d t
$$

and

$$
\mathbb{E}\left(u_{n}\right) \leq \max _{i \leq n} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left\|\psi_{i}^{\prime} \circ g\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

In particular, since $\left|\psi_{i}^{\prime}\right| \leq 1$,

$$
\sup _{n} \mathbb{E}\left(u_{n}\right) \leq 1
$$

and thus $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.
LEMMA 7.7. For all $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathscr{g}_{0}\right)$ and all $w \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cap \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}(u, w)=\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle_{L^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \tag{7.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

[with $\mathbb{D} u(g)$ and $\mathbb{D} w(g)$ given explicitly as in Example 7.2].

Proof. Recall that for $u \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)$ of the form $u(g)=U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)$

$$
\mathbb{L} u(g)=-\sum_{i=1}^{m} D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{*} u_{i}(g)
$$

with $u_{i}(g)=\partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)$. Hence, for $w \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ of the form $w(g)=$ $W(\langle\vec{h}, g\rangle)$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}(u, w)= & -\int \mathbb{L} u(g) w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
= & \sum_{i=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{*} u_{i}(g) w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} u_{i}(g) D_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}} w(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha}\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right) \cdot \partial_{j} W\left(\int \vec{h}(t) g(t) d t\right) \\
& \quad \cdot \int \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(g(t)) h_{j}(t) d t d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
= & \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

This proves the claim provided $u \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)$. By density this extends to all $u \in$ $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$.

THEOREM 7.8. (i) ( $\left.\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable and its closure coincides with $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$. Similarly, $\left(\mathbb{D}, \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable and its closure coincides with $(\overline{\mathbb{D}}, \operatorname{Dom}(\overline{\mathbb{D}}))$.
(ii) For all $u, w \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma(u, w)(g)=\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle_{L^{2}}, \tag{7.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

in particular, $\mathbb{E}(u, w)=\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} w(g)\rangle_{L^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)[$ with $\mathbb{D} u(g)$ and $\mathbb{D} w(g)$ given explicitly as in Example 7.2].
(iii) For each $f \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ the function $u_{f}: g \mapsto\|f-g\|_{L^{2}}$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathcal{E})$ and $\Gamma\left(u_{f}, u_{f}\right) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.
(iv) $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is strongly local.

Proof. (a) Claim: For each $f \in L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb) the function $u_{f}: g \mapsto$ $\langle f, g\rangle_{L^{2}}$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\mathbb{E}\left(u_{f}, u_{f}\right)=\|f\|_{L^{2}}^{2}$.

Indeed, if $f \in L^{2} \cap \mathcal{C}^{1}$ then $f=c_{0}+c_{1} f_{1}+c_{2} f_{2}$ with $f_{1}, f_{2} \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$ and $c_{0}, c_{1}, c_{2} \in \mathbb{R}$. Hence, $u_{f} \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ according to Lemma 7.6 and $\mathbb{E}\left(u_{f}, u_{f}\right)=$ $\int\left\|\mathbb{D} u_{f}\right\|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}=\|f\|^{2}$ according to Lemma 7.7. Finally, each $f \in L^{2}$ can be approximated by $f_{n} \in L^{2} \cap \mathcal{C}^{1}$ with $\left\|f-f_{n}\right\| \rightarrow 0$. Hence, $u_{f} \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\mathbb{E}\left(u_{f}, u_{f}\right)=\|f\|^{2}$.
(b) Claim $\mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{L}_{0}\right) \subset \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.

Let $u \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(g_{0}\right)$ be given with $u(g)=U(\langle\vec{f}, g\rangle), U \in \mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right), \vec{f}=$ $\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m}\right) \in L^{2}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$. For each $i=1, \ldots, m$ let $\left(w_{i, n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an approximating sequence in $\left(\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(g_{0}\right),\left(\mathbb{E}+\|\cdot\|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}\right)$ for $w_{i}: g \mapsto\left\langle f_{i}, g\right\rangle$. Put $u_{n}(g)=$ $U\left(w_{1, n}(g), \ldots, w_{m, n}(g)\right)$. Then $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right), u_{n} \rightarrow u$ pointwise on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ and in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$. Moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}\left(u_{n}, u_{n}\right) & =\int\left\|\sum_{i} \partial_{i} U\left(w_{1, n}(g), \ldots, w_{m, n}(g)\right) \mathbb{D} w_{i, n}(g)\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& \rightarrow \int\left\|\sum_{i} \partial_{i} U\left(\left\langle f_{1}, g\right\rangle, \ldots,\left\langle f_{m}, g\right\rangle\right) \mathbb{D} w_{i}(g)\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =\int\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\mathbb{E}(u, u)=\int\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)$.
(c) Assertion (ii) then follows via polarization and bilinearity. Assertion (iii) is an immediate consequence of assertion (ii). Assertion (iii) allows to prove the locality of the Dirichlet form $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ in the same manner as in the proof of Theorem 6.2.
(d) Claim: $\mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)$ is dense in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.

We have to prove that each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ can be approximated by $u_{n} \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. As usual, it suffices to treat the particular case $u(g)=\int_{0}^{1} \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t$ for some $\alpha \in$ $\mathcal{C}^{1}([0,1])$. Put $U_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha\left(x_{i}\right)$ and $f_{n, i}(t)=n \cdot 1_{[(i-1) / n, i / n[ }(t)$. Then

$$
u_{n}(g):=U_{n}\left(\left\langle f_{n, 1}, g\right\rangle, \ldots,\left\langle f_{n, n}, g\right\rangle\right)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha\left(n \int_{(i-1) / n}^{i / n} g_{t} d t\right)
$$

defines a sequence in $\mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ with $u_{n}(g) \rightarrow u(g)$ pointwise on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ and in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$.

Moreover,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{D} u_{n}(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha^{\prime}\left(n \int_{(i-1) / n}^{i / n} g_{t} d t\right) \cdot 1_{[(i-1) / n, i / n[ }(\cdot) \tag{7.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

and therefore

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{E}\left(u_{n}\right) & =\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha^{\prime}\left(n \int_{(i-1) / n}^{i / n} g_{t} d t\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)  \tag{7.8}\\
& \longrightarrow \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} \int_{0}^{1} \alpha^{\prime}\left(g_{t}\right)^{2} d t d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)=\mathbb{E}(u)
\end{align*}
$$

Thus $\left(u_{n}\right)_{n}$ is Cauchy in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.
7.3. Rademacher property and intrinsic metric. We say that a function $u: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is 1 -Lipschitz if

$$
|u(g)-u(h)| \leq\|g-h\|_{L^{2}} \quad\left(\forall g, h \in \mathcal{G}_{0}\right)
$$

THEOREM 7.9. Every 1-Lipschitz function $u$ on $\mathcal{q}_{0}$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.

Before proving the theorem in full generality, let us first consider the following particular case.

Lemma 7.10. Given $n \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\left\{h_{1}, \ldots, h_{n}\right\}$ be a orthonormal system in $L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb) and let $U$ be a 1-Lipschitz function on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Then the function $u(g)=U\left(\left\langle h_{1}, g\right\rangle, \ldots,\left\langle h_{n}, g\right\rangle\right)$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.

Proof. Let us first assume that in addition $U$ is $\mathcal{C}^{1}$. Then according to Theorem 7.8, $u$ is in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\mathbb{D} u(g)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{h}, g\rangle) \cdot h_{i}$. Thus

$$
\Gamma(u, u)(g)=\|\mathbb{D} u(g)\|_{L^{2}}=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{h}, g\rangle)\right|^{2} \leq 1
$$

In the case of a general 1-Lipschitz continuous $U$ on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ we choose an approximating sequence of 1-Lipschitz functions $U_{k}, k \in \mathbb{N}$, in $\mathcal{C}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ with $U_{k} \rightarrow U$ uniformly on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ and put $u_{k}(g)=U_{k}\left((\langle\vec{h}, g\rangle)\right.$ for $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$. Then $u_{k} \rightarrow u$ pointwise and in $L^{2}\left(G_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$. Hence, $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $g_{0}$.

Proof of Theorem 7.9. Every 1-Lipschitz function $u$ on $g_{0}$ can be extended to a 1 -Lipschitz function $\tilde{u}$ on $L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb) ("Kirszbraun extension"). Hence, without restriction, assume that $u$ is a 1 -Lipschitz function on $L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb). Choose a complete orthonormal system $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ of the separable Hilbert space $L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb $)$ and define for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$ the function $U_{n}: \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
U_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=u\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} h_{i}\right)
$$

for $x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$. This function $U_{n}$ is 1-Lipschitz on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ :

$$
\left|U_{n}(x)-U_{n}(y)\right| \leq\left\|\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} h_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{n} y_{i} h_{i}\right\|_{L^{2}} \leq|x-y|
$$

Hence, according to the previous lemma the function

$$
u_{n}(g)=U_{n}\left(\left\langle h_{1}, g\right\rangle, \ldots,\left\langle h_{n}, g\right\rangle\right)
$$

belongs belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma\left(u_{n}, u_{n}\right) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$.

Note that

$$
u_{n}(g)=u\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle h_{i}, g\right\rangle h_{i}\right)
$$

for each $g \in L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb $)$. Therefore, $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ on $L^{2}([0,1], L e b)$ since $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle h_{i}\right.$, $g\rangle h_{i} \rightarrow g$ on $L^{2}\left([0,1]\right.$, Leb) and since $u$ is continuous on $L^{2}([0,1]$, Leb). Thus, finally, $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$.

Our next goal is the converse to the previous theorem.
THEOREM 7.11. Every continuous function $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ with $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1$ $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$ is 1 -Lipschitz on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$.

LEMMA 7.12. For each $u \in \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ and all $g_{0}, g_{1} \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
u\left(g_{1}\right)-u\left(g_{0}\right)=\int_{0}^{1}\left\langle\mathbb{D} u\left((1-t) g_{0}+t g_{1}\right), g_{1}-g_{0}\right\rangle_{L^{2}} d t \tag{7.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Put $g_{t}=(1-t) g_{0}+t g_{1}$ and consider the $\mathcal{C}^{1}$ function $\eta:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ defined by $\eta_{t}=u\left(g_{t}\right)$. Then

$$
\dot{\eta}_{t}=\mathbb{D}_{g_{1}-g_{0}} u\left(g_{t}\right)=\left\langle\mathbb{D} u\left(g_{t}\right), g_{1}-g_{0}\right\rangle
$$

and thus

$$
\eta_{1}-\eta_{0}=\int_{0}^{1} \dot{\eta}_{t} d t=\int_{0}^{1}\left\langle\mathbb{D} u\left(g_{t}\right), g_{1}-g_{0}\right\rangle d t
$$

LEMMA 7.13. Let $g_{0}, g_{1} \in g_{0} \cap \mathcal{C}^{3}$ and put $g_{t}=(1-t) g_{0}+t g_{1}$. Then for each $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and each bounded measurable $\Psi: \mathscr{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{g_{0}} & {\left[u\left(g_{1} \circ h\right)-u\left(g_{0} \circ h\right)\right] \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) } \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} \int_{g_{0}}\left\langle\overline{\mathbb{D}} u\left(g_{t} \circ h\right),\left(g_{1}-g_{0}\right) \circ h\right\rangle \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) d t . \tag{7.10}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. Given $g_{0}, g_{1}, \Psi$ and $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ as above, choose an approximating sequence in $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right) \cup \mathfrak{C}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ with $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. According to the previous lemma for each $n$

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}} & {\left[u_{n}\left(g_{1} \circ h\right)-u_{n}\left(g_{0} \circ h\right)\right] \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) } \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\mathscr{g}_{0}}\left\langle\mathbb{D} u_{n}\left(g_{t} \circ h\right),\left(g_{1}-g_{0}\right) \circ h\right\rangle \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) d t \tag{7.11}
\end{align*}
$$

By assumption $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}, \mathbb{Q}_{0}\right)$ and $\mathbb{D} u_{n} \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{D}} u$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0} \times[0,1], \mathbb{Q}_{0} \otimes\right.$ Leb $)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Using the quasi-invariance of $\mathbb{Q}_{0}$ (Theorem 4.3) this implies

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left|u\left(g_{t} \circ h\right)-u_{n}\left(g_{t} \circ h\right)\right| \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) \\
& \quad=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left[u(h)-u_{n}(h) \mid \Psi\left(g_{t}^{-1} \circ h\right) \cdot Y_{g_{t}^{-1}}^{\beta}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) \rightarrow 0\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$ as well as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{g_{0}} & \| \overline{\mathbb{D}} u\left(g_{t} \circ h\right)-\left.\mathbb{D} u_{n}\left(g_{t} \circ h\right)\right|_{L^{2}} ^{2} \Psi(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) \\
& =\int_{g_{0}} \| \overline{\mathbb{D}} u(h)-\left.\mathbb{D} u_{n}(h)\right|_{L^{2}} ^{2} \Psi\left(g_{t}^{-1} \circ h\right) \cdot Y_{g_{t}^{-1}}^{\beta}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, we may pass to the limit $n \rightarrow \infty$ in (7.11) which yields the claim.
Proof of Theorem 7.11. Let a continuous $u \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ be given with $\Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0}$-a.e. on $g_{0}$. We want to prove that $u\left(g_{1}\right)-u\left(g_{0}\right) \leq\left\|g_{1}-g_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}}$ for all $g_{0}, g_{1} \in g_{0}$. By density of $\mathcal{G}_{0} \cap \mathcal{C}^{3}$ in $\mathcal{G}_{0}$ and by continuity of $u$ it suffices to prove the claim for $g_{0}, g_{1} \in g_{0} \cap \mathcal{C}^{3}$.

Choose a sequence of bounded measurable $\Psi_{k}: g_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that the probability measures $\Psi_{k} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ converge weakly to $\delta_{e}$, the Dirac mass in the identity map $e \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$. Then according to the previous Lemma and the assumption $\|\overline{\mathbb{D}} u\| \leq 1$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} & {\left[u\left(g_{1} \circ h\right)-u\left(g_{0} \circ h\right)\right] \Psi_{k}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) } \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left\langle\overline{\mathbb{D}} u\left(g_{t} \circ h\right),\left(g_{1}-g_{0}\right) \circ h\right\rangle \Psi_{k}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) d t \\
& \leq \int_{0}^{1} \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left\|\overline{\mathbb{D}} u\left(g_{t} \circ h\right)\right\|_{L^{2}} \cdot\left\|\left(g_{1}-g_{0}\right) \circ h\right\|_{L^{2}} \cdot \Psi_{k}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) d t \\
& \leq \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\left\|\left(g_{1}-g_{0}\right) \circ h\right\|_{L^{2}} \cdot \Psi_{k}(h) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(h) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now the integrands on both sides, $h \mapsto u\left(g_{1} \circ h\right)-u\left(g_{0} \circ h\right)$ as well as $h \mapsto \|\left(g_{1}-\right.$ $\left.g_{0}\right) \circ h \|_{L^{2}}$, are continuous in $h \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$. Hence, as $k \rightarrow \infty$ by weak convergence $\Psi_{k} d \mathbb{Q}_{0} \rightarrow \delta_{e}$ we obtain

$$
u\left(g_{1}\right)-u\left(g_{0}\right) \leq\left\|g_{1}-g_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}}
$$

Corollary 7.14. The intrinsic metric for the Dirichlet form $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is the $L^{2}$-metric:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|g_{1}-g_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}} \\
& \quad=\sup \left\{u\left(g_{1}\right)-u\left(g_{0}\right): u \in \mathcal{C}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right) \cap \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}), \Gamma(u, u) \leq 1 \mathbb{Q}_{0} \text {-a.e. on } \mathcal{g}_{0}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $g_{0}, g_{1} \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$.
7.4. Finite dimensional noise approximations. The goal of this section is to present representations-and finite dimensional approximations-of the Dirichlet form

$$
\mathbb{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}}\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} v(g)\rangle_{L^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

in terms of globally defined vector fields.
If $\left(\varphi_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is a complete orthonormal system in $T_{g}=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*}\right.$ Leb) for a given $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ then obviously

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} v(g)\rangle_{L^{2}}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} D_{\varphi_{i}} u(g) D_{\varphi_{i}} v(g) . \tag{7.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Unfortunately, however, there exists no family $\left(\varphi_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ which is simultaneously orthonormal in all $T_{g}=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*} \mathrm{Leb}\right), g \in \mathcal{g}_{0}$. For a general family, the representation (7.12) should be replaced by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle\mathbb{D} u(g), \mathbb{D} v(g)\rangle_{L^{2}}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{\infty} D_{\varphi_{i}} u(g) \cdot a_{i j}(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{j}} v(g), \tag{7.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a(g)=\left(a_{i j}(g)\right)_{i, j \in \mathbb{N}}$ is the "generalized inverse" to $\Phi(g)=\left(\Phi_{i j}(g)\right)_{i, j \in \mathbb{N}}$ with

$$
\Phi_{i j}(g):=\left\langle\varphi_{i}, \varphi_{j}\right\rangle_{T_{g}}=\int_{0}^{1} \varphi_{i}\left(g_{t}\right) \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}\right) d t
$$

In order to make these concepts rigorous, we have to introduce some notations.
For fixed $n \in \mathbb{N}$ let $S_{+}(n) \subset \mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$ denote the set of symmetric nonnegative definite real $(n \times n)$-matrices. For each $A \in S_{+}(n)$ a unique element $A^{-1} \in S_{+}(n)$, called generalized inverse to $A$, is defined by

$$
A^{-1} x:= \begin{cases}0, & \text { if } x \in \operatorname{Ker}(A), \\ y, & \text { if } x \in \operatorname{Ran}(A) \text { with } x=A y .\end{cases}
$$

This definition makes sense since (by the symmetry of $A$ ) we have an orthogonal decomposition $\mathbb{R}^{n}=\operatorname{Ker}(A) \oplus \operatorname{Ran}(A)$. Obviously,

$$
A^{-1} \cdot A=A \cdot A^{-1}=\pi_{A},
$$

where $\pi_{A}$ denotes the projection onto $\operatorname{Ran}(A)$.
Moreover, for each $A \in S_{+}(n)$ there exists a unique element $A^{1 / 2} \in S_{+}(n)$, called nonnegative square root of $A$, satisfying

$$
A^{1 / 2} \cdot A^{1 / 2}=A
$$

Let $\Psi^{(n)}$ denote the map $A \mapsto A^{-1}$, regarded as a map from $S_{+}(n) \subset \mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$ to $\mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$, with $\Psi_{i j}^{(n)}(A)=\left(A^{-1}\right)_{i j}$ for $i, j=1, \ldots, n$. Similarly, put

$$
\Xi^{(n)}: S_{+}(n) \rightarrow S_{+}(n), \quad A \mapsto\left(A^{1 / 2}\right)^{-1}=\left(A^{-1}\right)^{1 / 2} .
$$

Note that $\Psi^{(n)}(A)=\Xi^{(n)}(A) \cdot \Xi^{(n)}(A)$ for all $A \in S_{+}(n)$.
The maps $\Psi^{(n)}$ and $\Xi^{(n)}$ are smooth on the subset of positive definite matrices $A \in S_{+}(n)$ but unfortunately not on the whole set $S_{+}(n)$. However, they can be approximated from below (in the sense of quadratic forms) by smooth maps: there exists a sequence of $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}$ maps $\Xi^{(n, l)}: \mathbb{R}^{n \times n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$ with

$$
\xi \cdot \Xi^{(n, k)}(A) \cdot \xi \leq \xi \cdot \Xi^{(n, l)}(A) \cdot \xi
$$

for all $A \in S_{+}(n), \xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$ and all $k, l \in \mathbb{N}$ with $k \leq l$ and

$$
\Xi_{i j}^{(n, l)}(A) \rightarrow \Xi_{i j}^{(n)}(A)=\left(A^{-1 / 2}\right)_{i j}
$$

for all $A \in S_{+}(n), i, j \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$ as $l \rightarrow \infty$. Put $\Psi^{(n, l)}(A)=\Xi^{(n, l)}(A) \cdot \Xi^{(n, l)}(A)$ for $A \in \mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$. Then the sequence $\left(\Psi^{(n, l)}\right)_{l \in \mathbb{N}}$ approximates $\Psi^{(n)}$ from below in the sense of quadratic forms.

Now let us choose a family $\left\{\varphi_{i}\right\}_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ of smooth functions $\varphi_{i}:[0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ which is total in $\mathcal{C}^{0}([0,1])$ with respect to uniform convergence (i.e., its linear hull is dense). Put

$$
\Phi_{i j}(g):=\left\langle\varphi_{i}, \varphi_{j}\right\rangle_{T_{g}}=\int_{0}^{1} \varphi_{i}\left(g_{x}\right) \varphi_{j}\left(g_{x}\right) d x
$$

and

$$
a_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g)=\Psi_{i j}^{(n, l)}(\Phi(g)), \quad \sigma_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g)=\Xi_{i j}^{(n, l)}(\Phi(g))
$$

Note that the maps $g \mapsto a_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g)$ and $g \mapsto \sigma_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g)$ (for each choice of $n, l, i, j$ ) belong to the class $\mathfrak{Z}^{\infty}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. Moreover, put

$$
a_{i j}^{(n)}(g)=\Psi_{i j}^{(n)}(\Phi(g)) .
$$

Then obviously the orthogonal projection $\pi_{n}$ onto the linear span of $\left\{\varphi_{1}, \ldots, \varphi_{n}\right\} \subset$ $T_{g}=L^{2}\left([0,1], g_{*}\right.$ Leb $)$ is given by

$$
\pi_{n} u=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j}^{(n)}(g) \cdot\left\langle u, \varphi_{i}\right\rangle_{T_{g}} \cdot \varphi_{j}
$$

and

$$
\left\langle\pi_{n} u, \pi_{n} v\right\rangle_{T_{g}}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n}\left\langle u, \varphi_{i}\right\rangle_{T_{g}} \cdot a_{i j}^{(n)}(g) \cdot\left\langle v, \varphi_{j}\right\rangle_{T_{g}}
$$

for all $u, v \in T_{g}$.
THEOREM 7.15. (i) For each $n, l \in \mathbb{N}$ the form $\left(\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{q}_{0}\right)\right)$ with

$$
\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)}(u, v)=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \int_{g_{0}} D_{\varphi_{i}} u(g) \cdot a_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{j}} v(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

is closable. Its closure is a Dirichlet form with generator being the Friedrichs extension of the symmetric operator $\left(\mathbb{L}^{(n, l)}, \mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{L}^{(n, l)}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j}^{(n, l)} \cdot D_{\varphi_{i}} D_{\varphi_{j}}+\sum_{i, j=1}^{n}\left[D_{\varphi_{i}} a_{i j}^{(n, l)}+a_{i j}^{(n, l)} \cdot V_{\varphi_{i}}^{\beta}\right] D_{\varphi_{j}} \tag{7.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

(ii) As $l \rightarrow \infty$

$$
\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)} \nearrow \mathbb{E}^{(n)},
$$

where

$$
\mathbb{E}^{(n)}(u, v)=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \int_{\mathscr{q}_{0}} D_{\varphi_{i}} u(g) \cdot a_{i j}^{(n)}(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{j}} v(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
$$

for $u, v \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$. Hence, in particular, $\mathbb{E}^{(n)}$ is a Dirichlet form.
(iii) As $n \rightarrow \infty$

$$
\mathbb{E}^{(n)} \nearrow \mathbb{E}
$$

[which provides an alternative proof for the closability of the form $\left.\left(\mathbb{E}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)\right]$.
Proof. (i) The function $a_{i, j}^{(n, l)}$ on $\mathcal{g}_{0}$ is a cylinder function in the class $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(g_{0}\right)$. The integration by parts formula for the $D_{\varphi_{i}}$, therefore, implies that for all $u, v \in$ $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)}(u, v) & =\sum_{i, j} \int D_{\varphi_{i}} u(g) D_{\varphi_{j}} v(g) a_{i j}^{(n, l)}(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =\sum_{i, j} \int u(g) \cdot D_{\varphi_{i}}^{*}\left(a_{i j}^{(n, l)} D_{\varphi_{j}} v\right)(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& =-\int u(g) \cdot \mathbb{L}^{(n, l)} v(g) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g)
\end{aligned}
$$

with

$$
\mathbb{L}^{(n, l)}=-\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} D_{\varphi_{i}}^{*}\left(a_{i j}^{(n, l)} D_{\varphi_{j}}\right)
$$

Hence, $\left(\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)}, \mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$ is closable and the generator of its closure is the Friedrichs extension of $\left(\mathbb{L}^{(n, l)}, \mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)\right)$.
(ii) The monotone convergence $\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)} \nearrow \mathbb{E}^{(n)}$ of the quadratic forms is an immediate consequence of the fact that $a^{(n, l)}(g) \nearrow a^{(n)}(g)$ (in the sense of symmetric matrices) for each $g \in \mathcal{G}_{0}$ which in turn follows from the defining properties of the approximations $\Psi^{(n, l)}$ of the generalized inverse $\Psi^{(n)}$.

The limit of an increasing sequence of Dirichlet forms is itself again a Dirichlet form provided it is densely defined which in our case is guaranteed since it is finite on $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$.
(iii) Obviously, the $\mathbb{E}^{n}, n \in \mathbb{N}$ constitute an increasing sequence of Dirichlet forms with $\mathbb{E}^{n} \leq \mathbb{E}$ for all $n$. Moreover, $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{g}_{0}\right)$ is a core for all the forms under consideration. Hence, it suffices to prove that for each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ and each $\epsilon>0$ there exists an $n \in \mathbb{N}$ such that

$$
\left|\mathbb{E}^{(n)}(u, u)-\mathbb{E}(u, u)\right| \leq \epsilon .
$$

To simplify notation, assume that $u$ is of the form $u(g)=U\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)$ for some $U \in \mathcal{C}_{c}^{1}(\mathbb{R})$ and some $\alpha \in \mathcal{C}^{1}([0,1])$. By assumption, the set $\left\{\varphi_{i}, i \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ is total in $\mathcal{C}^{0}([0,1])$ with respect to uniform convergence. Hence, for each $\delta>0$ there exist $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\varphi \in \operatorname{span}\left(\varphi_{1}, \ldots, \varphi_{n}\right)$ with $\left\|\alpha^{\prime}-\varphi\right\|_{\text {sup }} \leq \delta$ which implies

$$
\frac{\left\langle\alpha^{\prime}, \varphi\right\rangle_{T_{g}}}{\|\varphi\|_{T_{g}}} \geq\|\varphi\|_{T_{g}}-\delta \geq\left\|\alpha^{\prime}\right\|_{T_{g}}-2 \delta
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}(u, u) \geq \mathbb{E}^{(n)}(u, u) & \geq \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} U^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)^{2} \cdot\left\langle\alpha^{\prime}, \varphi\right\rangle_{T_{g}}^{2} \cdot \frac{1}{\|\varphi\|_{T_{g}}^{2}} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& \geq \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} U^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)^{2} \cdot\left(\left\|\alpha^{\prime}\right\|_{T_{g}}-2 \delta\right)^{2} d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& \geq \int_{\mathscr{G}_{0}} U^{\prime}\left(\int \alpha\left(g_{t}\right) d t\right)^{2} \cdot\left(\frac{1}{1+\delta}\left\|\alpha^{\prime}\right\|_{T_{g}}^{2}-4 \delta\right) d \mathbb{Q}_{0}(g) \\
& \geq \frac{1}{1+\delta} \mathbb{E}(u, u)-4 \delta\left\|U^{\prime}\right\|_{\text {sup }}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, for $\delta$ sufficiently small, $\mathbb{E}(u, u)$ and $\mathbb{E}^{(n)}(u, u)$ are arbitrarily close to each other.

REMARK 7.16. For any given $g_{0} \in g_{0}$, let $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ with $g_{t}:(x, \omega) \mapsto g_{t}^{x}(\omega)$ be the solution to the SDE

$$
\begin{aligned}
d g_{t}^{x}= & \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \sigma_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(g_{t}\right) \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) d W_{t}^{i} \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(g_{t}\right) \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) \cdot\left(\varphi_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right)+V_{\varphi_{i}}^{\beta}\left(g_{t}\right)\right) d t \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \sum_{k, m=1}^{n} \partial_{k m} \Psi_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(\Phi\left(g_{t}\right)\right) \cdot\left\langle\left(\varphi_{k} \varphi_{m}\right)^{\prime}, \varphi_{i}\right\rangle_{T_{g}} \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) d t
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\partial_{k m} \Psi_{i j}^{(n, l)}$ for $(k, m) \in\{1, \ldots, n\}^{2}$ denotes the 1 st order partial derivative of the function $\Psi_{i j}^{(n, l)}: \mathbb{R}^{n \times n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with respect to the coordinate $x_{k m}$. Then the
generator of the process coincides on $\mathfrak{Z}^{2}\left(\mathcal{G}_{0}\right)$ with the operator $\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{L}^{(n, l)}$ from (7.14), the generator of the Dirichlet form $\mathbb{E}^{(n, l)}$.

Let us briefly comment on the various terms in the SDE from above:

- The first one, $\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \sigma_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(g_{t}\right) \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) d W_{t}^{i}$ is the diffusion term, written in Itô form;
- the second one, $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(g_{t}\right) \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) \cdot \varphi_{i}^{\prime}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) d t$ is a drift which comes from the transformation between Stratonovich and Itô form (it would disappear if we wrote the diffusion term in Stratonovich form).
- The next one, $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(g_{t}\right) \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) \cdot V_{\varphi_{i}}^{\beta}\left(g_{t}\right) d t$ is a drift which arises from our change of variable formula. Actually, since

$$
\begin{aligned}
V_{\varphi_{i}}^{\beta}(g)= & \beta \int_{0}^{1} \varphi_{i}^{\prime}(g(y)) d y \\
& +\sum_{a \in J_{g}}\left[\frac{\varphi_{i}^{\prime}(g(a+))+\varphi_{i}^{\prime}(g(a-))}{2}-\frac{\varphi_{i}(g(a+))-\varphi_{i}(g(a-))}{g(a+)-g(a-)}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

it consists of two parts, one originates in the logarithmic derivative of the entropy of the $g$ 's (which finally will force the process to evolve as a stochastic perturbation of the heat equation), the other one is created by the jumps of the $g$ 's.

- The last term, $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \sum_{k, m=1}^{n} \partial_{k m} \Psi_{i j}^{(n, l)}\left(\Phi\left(g_{t}\right)\right) \cdot\left\langle\left(\varphi_{k} \varphi_{m}\right)^{\prime}, \varphi_{i}\right\rangle_{T_{g}} \cdot \varphi_{j}\left(g_{t}^{x}\right) d t$ involves the derivative of the diffusion matrix. It arises from the fact that the generator is originally given in divergence form.
7.5. The Wasserstein diffusion $\left(\mu_{t}\right)$ on $\mathcal{P}_{0}$. The objects considered previ-ously-derivative, Dirichlet form and Markov process on $\mathcal{G}_{0}$-have canonical counterparts on $\mathscr{P}_{0}$. The key to these objects is the bijective map $\chi: \mathcal{g}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{0}$, $g \mapsto g_{*}$ Leb.

We denote by $\mathfrak{Z}^{k}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ the set of all ("cylinder") functions $u: \mathcal{P}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ which can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(\mu)=U\left(\int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{1} d \mu, \ldots, \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{m} d \mu\right) \tag{7.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

with some $m \in \mathbb{N}$, some $U \in \mathcal{C}^{k}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ and some $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right) \in \mathcal{C}^{k}([0,1]$, $\left.\mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$. The subset of $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{k}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ with $\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(0)=\alpha_{i}^{\prime}(1)=0$ for all $i=1, \ldots, m$ will be denoted by $\mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{k}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$. For $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ represented as above we define its gradient $D u(\mu) \in L^{2}([0,1], \mu)$ by

$$
D u(\mu)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right) \cdot \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(\cdot)
$$

with norm

$$
\|D u(\mu)\|_{L^{2}(\mu)}=\left[\int_{0}^{1}\left|\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right) \cdot \alpha_{i}^{\prime}\right|^{2} d \mu\right]^{1 / 2}
$$

The tangent space at a given point $\mu \in \mathcal{P}_{0}$ can be identified with $L^{2}([0,1], \mu)$. The action of a tangent vector $\varphi \in L^{2}([0,1], \mu)$ on $\mu$ ("exponential map") is given by the push forward $\varphi_{*} \mu$.

THEOREM 7.17. (i) The image of the Dirichlet form defined in (7.2) under the map $\chi$ is the regular, strongly local, recurrent Wasserstein Dirichlet form $\mathbb{E}$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, \mathbb{P}_{0}\right)$ defined on its core $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathcal{P}_{0}}\langle D u(\mu), D v(\mu)\rangle_{L^{2}(\mu)}^{2} d \mathbb{P}_{0}(\mu) \tag{7.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Dirichlet form has a square field operator, defined on $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}) \cap L^{\infty}$, and given on $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ by

$$
\Gamma(u, v)(\mu)=\langle D u(\mu), D v(\mu)\rangle_{L^{2}(\mu)}^{2}
$$

The intrinsic metric for the Dirichlet form is the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance $d_{W}$. More precisely, a continuous function $u: \mathcal{P}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is 1-Lipschitz with respect to the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance if and only if it belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma(u, u)(\mu) \leq 1$ for $\mathbb{P}_{0}$-a.e. $\mu \in \mathscr{P}_{0}$.
(ii) The generator of the Dirichlet form is the Friedrichs extension of the symmetric operator $\left(\mathbb{L}, \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)\right.$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, \mathbb{P}_{0}\right)$ given as $\mathbb{L}=\mathbb{L}_{1}+\mathbb{L}_{2}+\beta \cdot \mathbb{L}_{3}$ with

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{L}_{1} u(\mu)=\sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \partial_{i} \partial_{j} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right) \cdot \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{i}^{\prime} \alpha_{j}^{\prime} d \mu \\
& \mathbb{L}_{2} u(\mu)= \\
& \sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right) \\
& \quad \cdot\left(\sum_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)}\left[\frac{\alpha_{i}^{\prime \prime}\left(I_{-}\right)+\alpha_{i}^{\prime \prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}{2}-\frac{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)-\alpha_{i}^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right)}{|I|}\right]\right. \\
& \mathbb{L}_{3} u(\mu)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right) \cdot \int_{0}^{1} \alpha_{i}^{\prime \prime} d \mu .
\end{aligned}
$$

Recall that gaps $(\mu)$ denotes the set of intervals $I=] I_{-}, I_{+}[\subset[0,1]$ of maximal length with $\mu(I)=0$ and $|I|$ denotes the length of such an interval.
(iii) For $\mathbb{P}_{0}$-a.e. $\mu_{0} \in \mathscr{P}_{0}$, the associated Markov process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ starting in $\mu_{0}$, called Wasserstein diffusion, with generator $\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{L}$ is given as

$$
\mu_{t}(\omega)=g_{t}(\omega)_{*} \text { Leb, }
$$

where $\left(g_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is the Markov process on $g_{0}$ associated with the Dirichlet form of Theorem 7.5, starting in $g_{0}:=\chi^{-1}\left(\mu_{0}\right)$.

For each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{2}\left(\mathscr{P}_{0}\right)$ the process

$$
u\left(\mu_{t}\right)-u\left(\mu_{0}\right)-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{L} u\left(\mu_{s}\right) d s
$$

is a martingale whenever the distribution of $\mu_{0}$ is chosen to be absolutely continuous with respect to the entropic measure $\mathbb{P}_{0}$. Its quadratic variation process is

$$
\int_{0}^{t} \Gamma(u, u)\left(\mu_{s}\right) d s
$$

REMARK 7.18. $\mathbb{L}_{1}$ is the second order part ("diffusion part") of the generator $\mathbb{L}, \mathbb{L}_{2}$ and $\mathbb{L}_{3}$ are first order operators ("drift parts"). The operator $\mathbb{L}_{1}$ describes the diffusion on $\mathscr{P}_{0}$ in all directions of the respective tangent spaces. This means that the process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)$ at each time $t \geq 0$ experiences the full "tangential" $L^{2}\left([0,1], \mu_{t}\right)$ noise.
$\mathbb{L}_{3}$ is the generator of the deterministic semigroup ("Neumann heat flow") $\left(H_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, \mathbb{P}_{0}\right)$ given by

$$
H_{t} u(\mu)=u\left(h_{t} \mu\right)
$$

Here $h_{t}$ is the heat kernel on [0,1] with reflecting ("Neumann") boundary conditions and $h_{t} \mu(\cdot)=\int_{0}^{1} h_{t}(\cdot, y) \mu(d y)$. Indeed, for each $u \in \mathfrak{Z}_{0}^{1}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}\right)$ given as $u(g)=U\left(\int \vec{\alpha} d \mu\right)$ we obtain $H_{t} u(\mu)=U\left(\iint \vec{\alpha}(x) h_{t}(x, y) \mu(d y) d x\right)$ and thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\partial_{t} H_{t} u(\mu) & =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(h_{t} \mu\right) \cdot \partial_{t} \iint \alpha_{i}(x) h_{t}(x, y) \mu(d y) d x \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(h_{t} \mu\right) \cdot \iint \alpha_{i}(x) h_{t}^{\prime \prime}(x, y) \mu(d y) d x \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U\left(h_{t} \mu\right) \cdot \iint \alpha_{i}^{\prime \prime}(x) h_{t}(x, y) \mu(d y) d x=\mathbb{L}_{3} H_{t} u(\mu) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\mathbb{L}$ depends on $\beta$ only via the drift term $\mathbb{L}_{3}$ and $\frac{1}{\beta} \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{3}$ as $\beta \rightarrow \infty$.
The following statement, which in the finite dimensional case is known as Varadhan's formula, exhibits another close relationship between $\left(\mu_{t}\right)$ and the geometry of $\left(\mathcal{P}([0,1]), d_{W}\right)$. The Gaussian short time asymptotics of the process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ are governed by the $L^{2}$-Wasserstein distance.

Corollary 7.19. For measurable sets $A, B \in \mathscr{P}_{0}$ with positive $\mathscr{P}_{0}$-measure, let $d_{W}(A, B)=\operatorname{ess}-i n f\left\{d_{W}(v, \tilde{v}) \mid v \in A, \tilde{v} \in B\right\}$ and $p_{t}(A, B)=\int_{A} \int_{B} p_{t}(v$, $d \tilde{\nu}) \mathcal{P}_{0}(d \nu)$, where $p_{t}(\nu, d \tilde{\nu})$ denotes the transition semigroup for the process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$.

Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} t \log p_{t}(A, B)=-\frac{d_{W}(A, B)^{2}}{2} \tag{7.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. This type of result is known as Varadhan's formula. Its respective form for $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}_{0}, \mathbb{P}_{0}\right)$ holds true by the very general results of [16] for conservative symmetric diffusions, and the identification of the intrinsic metric as $d_{W}$ in our previous theorem.

Due to the sample path continuity of $\left(\mu_{t}\right)$ the Wasserstein diffusion is equivalently characterized by the following martingale problem. Here we use the notation $\left\langle\alpha, \mu_{t}\right\rangle=\int_{0}^{1} \alpha(x) \mu_{t}(d x)$.

COROLLARY 7.20. For each $\alpha \in \mathcal{C}^{2}([0,1])$ with $\alpha^{\prime}(0)=\alpha^{\prime}(1)=0$ the process

$$
\begin{aligned}
M_{t}= & \left\langle\alpha, \mu_{t}\right\rangle-\frac{\beta}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\alpha^{\prime \prime}, \mu_{s}\right\rangle d s \\
& -\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left(\sum_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}\left(\mu_{s}\right)}\left[\frac{\alpha^{\prime \prime}\left(I_{-}\right)+\alpha^{\prime \prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}{2}-\frac{\alpha^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)-\alpha^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right)}{|I|}\right]\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{\alpha^{\prime \prime}(0)+\alpha^{\prime \prime}(1)}{2}\right) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

is a continuous martingale with quadratic variation process

$$
[M]_{t}=\int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\left(\alpha^{\prime}\right)^{2}, \mu_{s}\right\rangle d s
$$

REMARK 7.21. For illustration one may compare Corollary 7.20 for $\left(\mu_{t}\right)$ in the case $\beta=1$ to the respective martingale problems for four other well-known measure valued process, say on the real line, namely the so-called super-Brownian motion or Dawson-Watanabe process ( $\mu_{t}^{\mathrm{DW}}$ ), the Fleming-Viot process ( $\mu^{\mathrm{FW}}$ ), both of which we can consider with the Laplacian as drift, the Dobrushin-Doob process ( $\mu_{t}^{\mathrm{DD}}$ ) which is the empirical measure of independent Brownian motions with locally finite Poissonian starting distribution, cf. [4, 9, 28], and finally simply the empirical measure process of a single Brownian motion ( $\mu_{t}^{\mathrm{BM}}=\delta_{X_{t}}$ ). For each $i \in\{\mathrm{DW}, \mathrm{FV}, \mathrm{DD}, \mathrm{BM}\}$ and sufficiently regular $\alpha: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ the process $M_{t}^{i}:=\left\langle\alpha, \mu_{t}^{i}\right\rangle-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\alpha^{\prime \prime}, \mu_{s}^{i}\right\rangle d s$ is a continuous martingale with quadratic variation process

$$
\left[M^{\mathrm{DW}}\right]_{t}=\int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\alpha^{2}, \mu_{s}^{\mathrm{DW}}\right\rangle d s
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
{\left[M^{\mathrm{FV}}\right]_{t} } & =\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\langle\alpha^{2}, \mu_{s}^{\mathrm{FV}}\right\rangle-\left(\left\langle\alpha, \mu_{s}^{\mathrm{FV}}\right\rangle\right)^{2}\right] d s \\
{\left[M^{\mathrm{DD}}\right]_{t} } & =\int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\left(\alpha^{\prime}\right)^{2}, \mu_{s}^{\mathrm{DD}}\right\rangle d s \\
{\left[M^{\mathrm{BM}}\right]_{t} } & =\int_{0}^{t}\left\langle\left(\alpha^{\prime}\right)^{2}, \mu_{s}^{\mathrm{BM}}\right\rangle d s
\end{aligned}
$$

In view of Corollary 7.19 the apparent similarity of $\mu^{\mathrm{DD}}$ and $\mu^{\mathrm{BM}}$ to the Wasserstein diffusion $\mu$ is no surprise. However, the effective state spaces of $\mu^{\mathrm{DD}}, \mu^{\mathrm{BM}}$ and $\mu_{t}$ are as much different as their invariant measures.
7.6. The canonical Dirichlet form on the Wasserstein space $\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$. In order to simplify the presentation in the previous parts of this chapter, we restricted ourselves to the study of the Wasserstein space $\mathcal{P}_{0}=\mathcal{P}([0,1])$ on the unit interval. All the concepts and assertions presented have canonical counterparts for the Wasserstein space $\mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)$ on the circle. Let us briefly summarize the main results.

In the sequel, we choose $\mathbb{P}=\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ (for fixed $\beta>0$ ) as reference measure on $\mathcal{P}$. Recall that by Definition 3.3, it is the image $\chi_{*} \mathbb{Q}^{\beta}$ of the $\mathcal{g}$-valued Dirichlet process under the map $\chi: \mathscr{G} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}$. According to Corollary $4.2, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ is quasiinvariant under the action of smooth diffeomorphisms on $S^{1}$.

Definition 7.22. We say that $u: \mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ belongs to the class $\mathfrak{Z}^{k}(\mathcal{P})$ if it can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(\mu)=U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle) \tag{7.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $U \in C^{k}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ and $\vec{\alpha}=\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right) \in \mathcal{C}^{k}\left(S^{1}, \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$ and $\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle=\left(\left\langle\alpha_{1}, \mu\right\rangle\right.$, $\left.\ldots,\left\langle\alpha_{m}, \mu\right\rangle\right)$.

The following formula is the analogue of Proposition 5.4 and is proved in the same fashion (see Section 6.3).

Proposition 7.23 ("Integration by parts formula" on $\mathcal{P}$ ). For all $u, v \in$ $\mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{P})$ as above

$$
D_{\varphi} u(\mu)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle) \int_{S^{1}} \alpha_{i}^{\prime} \cdot \varphi d \mu
$$

and

$$
\int_{\mathcal{P}} D_{\varphi} u \cdot v d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}=-\int_{\mathcal{P}} u\left(D_{\varphi} v+v \cdot V_{\varphi}^{\beta}\right) d \mathbb{P}^{\beta}
$$

where

$$
V_{\varphi}^{\beta}(\mu)=\beta \int_{S^{1}} \varphi^{\prime}(s) d \mu+\sum_{I \in \operatorname{gaps}(\mu)}\left[\frac{\varphi^{\prime}\left(I_{-}\right)+\varphi^{\prime}\left(I_{+}\right)}{2}-\frac{\varphi\left(I_{+}\right)-\varphi\left(I_{-}\right)}{|I|}\right]
$$

For $u \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{P})$ as above we define the map $\mathbb{D} u: \mathcal{P} \times S^{1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
\mathbb{D} u(\mu, s)=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle) \alpha_{i}^{\prime}(s)
$$

Then

$$
D_{\varphi} u(\mu)=\langle\mathbb{D} u(\mu, \cdot), \varphi\rangle_{L^{2}(\mu)}
$$

Similar to Proposition 7.3 the integration by parts formula for $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ above implies the closability of the operator $\mathbb{D}: \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{P}) \rightarrow L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P} \times S^{1}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta} \otimes \operatorname{Leb}\right)$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\right)$. We shall denote this closure by $(\overline{\mathbb{D}}, \operatorname{Dom}(\overline{\mathbb{D}}))$.

DEFINITION 7.24 (Wasserstein pre-Dirichlet form on $\mathcal{P}$ ). For $u, v \in \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{P})$ let

$$
\mathcal{E}(u, v)=\int_{\mathcal{P}}\left\langle\mathbb{D}_{\mid \mu} u, \mathbb{D}_{\mid \mu} v\right\rangle_{L^{2}(\mu)} \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(d \mu)
$$

Analogous arguments as in Section 7.2 show that $\mathcal{E}$ generates a Dirichlet form as follows.

THEOREM 7.25. $\left(\mathcal{E}, \mathfrak{Z}^{1}(\mathcal{P})\right)$ is closable. Its closure $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is a regular, recurrent Dirichlet form on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\right)$. The generator $(\mathbb{L}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{L}))$ of $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is the Friedrichs extension of the operator $\left(\mathbb{L}, \mathfrak{Z}^{\infty}(\mathcal{P})\right)$ given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{L} u(\mu) & =-\sum_{i=1}^{m} D_{\alpha_{i}}^{*} u_{i}(\mu) \\
& =\sum_{i, j=1}^{m} \partial_{i} \partial_{j} U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle)\left\langle\alpha_{i}^{\prime}, \alpha_{j}^{\prime}\right\rangle_{\mu}+\sum_{i=1}^{m} \partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle) \cdot V_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{\beta}(\mu),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $u_{i}(\mu):=\partial_{i} U(\langle\vec{\alpha}, \mu\rangle)$ and $V_{\alpha_{i}^{\prime}}^{\beta}(\mu)$ denotes the drift term defined above with $\varphi=\alpha_{i}^{\prime}$.

The Dirichlet form $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ is associated with a conservative $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}{ }_{\text {-symmet }}$ ric Hunt process $\left(\mu_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ on $\mathcal{P}$ with continuous sample paths, called "Wasserstein Diffusion" on $\mathcal{P}$.

Moreover, the Dirichlet form on the Wasserstein space $\mathcal{P}$ has the Rademacher property.

Proposition 7.26. (i) For $\mu \in \mathcal{P}$ the Wasserstein distance function $d_{\mu}$ : $\mathcal{P} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, d_{\mu}(\nu)=d_{W}(\mu, v)$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ and $\Gamma\left(d_{\mu}, d_{\mu}\right) \leq 1 \mathbb{P}^{\beta}$-a.s.
(ii) Let $u \in C(\mathcal{P}) \cap \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ with $\Gamma(u, u) \leq \mathbb{P}^{\beta}$, then $u$ is Lipschitz on $\left(\mathcal{P}, d_{W}\right)$ with $\operatorname{Lip}(u) \leq 1$.

The proof of (ii) is essentially the same as for the analogous statement Theorem 7.11. Also for (i), the proof follows the argumentation in Section 7.3. However, some modifications are required. The first ingredient is:

Lemma 7.27. Let $u \in \operatorname{Lip}\left(\mathcal{P}\left(S^{1}\right)\right) \cap \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$, then for $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ almost all $\mu \in \mathcal{P}$.

$$
\Gamma(u, u)(\mu)=\|\mathbb{D} u(\mu, \cdot)\|_{L^{2}\left(S^{1}, \mu\right)}^{2} \leq \operatorname{Lip}[u](\mu)^{2},
$$

where $\Gamma(\cdot, \cdot)$ is the square-field-operator associated to $\mathbb{E}$ and

$$
\operatorname{Lip}[u](\mu)=\lim _{\epsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup \left\{\left.\frac{u(\rho)-u(\eta)}{d_{W}(\rho, \eta)} \right\rvert\, \eta \neq \rho \in B_{\epsilon}(\mu)\right\}
$$

the local Lipschitz constant of $u$.
Proof. Since the measures obtained from $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ under the action $\mu \mapsto\left(x_{t}\right)_{*} \mu$ of flows of the type (5.1) are all mutually equivalent, the arguments from [27], Lemmas 5.1 and 5.2 and Section 7, carry over almost verbatim to our present situation, with a trivial change to ibid. Lemma 5.2, in order to use the finer local Lipschitz constant of $u$ as upper bound.

Using the integration by parts formula for $\mathbb{P}^{\beta}$ one may show as in Lemma 7.7 that $\mathbb{E}(u, u)=\int_{\mathcal{P}}\|\mathbb{D} u(\mu, \cdot)\|_{L^{2}\left(S^{1}, \mu\right)}^{2} \mathbb{P}^{\beta}(d \mu)$. For the identification of $\Gamma(u, u)$ one proceeds as in the proof of statement (iv) of Theorem 7.5.

The second ingredient is:

Lemma 7.28. For $\mu \in \mathcal{P}$ the function $v \rightarrow d_{W}^{2}(\nu, \mu)$ belongs to $\operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$.
Proof. We use similar arguments as in Lemma 7.6. By Kantorovich duality

$$
\frac{1}{2} d_{W}^{2}(v, \mu)=\sup \{\langle\varphi, \mu\rangle+\langle\psi, v\rangle\}
$$

where the sup is taken over all (smooth, bounded) $\varphi \in L^{1}\left(S^{1}, \mu\right), \psi \in L^{1}\left(S^{1}, v\right)$ satisfying $\varphi(x)+\psi(y) \leq \frac{1}{2} d^{2}(x, y)$ for $\mu$-a.e. $x$ and $v$-a.e. $y$ in $S^{1}$, where $d$ is the distance on $S^{1}$. The optimal $\varphi$ and $\psi$ satisfy $\phi=\psi^{d} \mu$-a.s., where $\psi^{d}=\eta^{d}$ $v$-a.s. for some $\eta \in C^{\infty}\left(S^{1}\right)$, and where $f^{d}$ denotes the $\frac{1}{2} d^{2}$-inf-convolution of a function $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, that is,

$$
f^{d}(x)=\inf _{y \in S^{1}}\left[\frac{1}{2} d^{2}(x, y)-f(y)\right] .
$$

If $v$ is smooth and $\mu$ is smooth and fully supported, then the vector field $\psi^{\prime}(x)$ exists in all $x \in S^{1}$ and $\left|\psi^{\prime}(x)\right| \leq 1$ for all $x \in S^{1}$ (since the transport does not map a point $x$ beyond its cut locus on $S^{1}$ ).

Now fix a countable dense set $\left\{v_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ of smooth elements in $\mathscr{P}$ and a smooth fully supported $\mu \in \mathscr{P}$. Let $\left(\varphi_{n}, \psi_{n}\right)$ denote a minimizing pair for $\left(\mu, v_{n}\right)$ as above and define $u_{n}: \mathscr{P}\left(S^{1}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
u_{n}(\rho):=\max _{i=1, \ldots, n}\left\{\left\langle\phi_{i}, \mu\right\rangle+\left\langle\psi_{i}, \rho\right\rangle\right\}
$$

as well as $u(\rho):=\frac{1}{2} d_{W}^{2}(\mu, \rho)$. Then $u_{n} \rightarrow u$ pointwise on $\mathcal{P}$ and in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{P}, \mathbb{P}^{\beta}\right)$ since $u_{n}(\cdot) \leq \frac{1}{2} d_{W}^{2}(\mu, \cdot)$ uniformly in $n$.

By approximation one verifies that $u_{n} \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ with

$$
\overline{\mathbb{D}} u_{n}(\rho)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} 1_{A_{i}}(\rho) \cdot \psi_{i}^{\prime}(\cdot)
$$

with a suitable disjoint decomposition $\mathcal{P}=\bigcup_{i} A_{i}$. Hence,

$$
\left.\left\|\overline{\mathbb{D}} u_{n}(\rho)\right\|^{2}=\left.\sum_{i} 1_{A_{i}}(\rho) \cdot\langle | \psi_{i}^{\prime}\right|^{2}, \rho\right\rangle \leq 1
$$

for all $\rho \in \mathscr{P}$. In particular, $\sup _{n} \mathbb{E}\left(u_{n}\right) \leq 1$ and thus $u=\lim u_{n} \in \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E})$ which is the claim for smooth fully supported $\mu$.

Finally, approximation by smooth fully supported $\mu_{k}, k \in \mathbb{N}$, proves the claim for of arbitrary $\mu \in \mathcal{P}$.

As corollary to the previous proposition we conclude:
COROLLARY 7.29. The intrinsic metric associated to $(\mathbb{E}, \operatorname{Dom}(\mathbb{E}))$ on $\mathcal{P}$ coincides with the Wasserstein metric $d_{W}$.

Acknowledgment. The authors are grateful to an anonymous referee for various detailed comments.

## REFERENCES

[1] Airault, H. and Malliavin, P. (2006). Quasi-invariance of Brownian measures on the group of circle homeomorphisms and infinite-dimensional Riemannian geometry. J. Funct. Anal. 241 99-142. MR2264248
[2] Airault, H., Malliavin, P. and Thalmaier, A. (2004). Canonical Brownian motion on the space of univalent functions and resolution of Beltrami equations by a continuity method along stochastic flows. J. Math. Pures Appl. (9) 83 955-1018. MR2082490
[3] Airault, H. and Ren, J. (2002). Modulus of continuity of the canonic Brownian motion "on the group of diffeomorphisms of the circle." J. Funct. Anal. 196 395-426. MR1943096
[4] Albeverio, S., Kondratiev, Y. G. and Röckner, M. (1998). Analysis and geometry on configuration spaces. J. Funct. Anal. 154 444-500. MR1612725
[5] Andres, S. and von Renesse, M.-K. (2007). Particle approximation of the Wasserstein diffusion. Preprint.
[6] Bertoin, J. (1999). Subordinators: Examples and applications. In Lectures on Probability Theory and Statistics (Saint-Flour, 1997). Lecture Notes in Math. 1717 1-91. Springer, Berlin. MR1746300
[7] Brenier, Y. (1991). Polar factorization and monotone rearrangement of vector-valued functions. Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 44 375-417. MR1100809
[8] Cordero-Erausquin, D., McCann, R. J. and Schmuckenschläger, M. (2001). A Riemannian interpolation inequality à la Borell, Brascamp and Lieb. Invent. Math. 146 219-257. MR1865396
[9] Dawson, D. A. (1993). Measure-valued Markov processes. In École D'Été de Probabilités de Saint-Flour XXI—1991. Lecture Notes in Math. 1541 1-260. Springer, Berlin. MR1242575
[10] Doering, M. and Stannat, W. (2007). The logarithmic Sobolev inequality for the Wasserstein diffusion. Preprint.
[11] Émery, M. and Yor, M. (2004). A parallel between Brownian bridges and gamma bridges. Publ. Res. Inst. Math. Sci. 40 669-688. MR2074696
[12] Fang, S. (2002). Canonical Brownian motion on the diffeomorphism group of the circle. J. Funct. Anal. 196 162-179. MR1941996
[13] FANG, S. (2004). Solving stochastic differential equations on $\operatorname{Homeo}\left(S^{1}\right)$. J. Funct. Anal. 216 22-46. MR2091355
[14] Fukushima, M., Oshima, Y. and Takeda, M. (1994). Dirichlet Forms and Symmetric Markov Processes. de Gruyter, Berlin.
[15] HANDA, K. (2002). Quasi-invariance and reversibility in the Fleming-Viot process. Probab. Theory Related Fields 122 545-566. MR1902190
[16] Hino, M. and Ramírez, J. A. (2003). Small-time Gaussian behavior of symmetric diffusion semigroups. Ann. Probab. 31 1254-1295. MR1988472
[17] Jordan, R., Kinderlehrer, D. and Otto, F. (1998). The variational formulation of the Fokker-Planck equation. SIAM J. Math. Anal. 29 1-17 (electronic). MR1617171
[18] Kingman, J. F. C. (1993). Poisson Processes. Oxford Studies in Probability 3. Oxford Univ. Press, New York. MR1207584
[19] Lott, J. (2008). Some geometric calculations on Wasserstein space. Comm. Math. Phys. 277 423-437. MR2358290
[20] Malliavin, P. (1999). The canonic diffusion above the diffeomorphism group of the circle. C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris Sér. I Math. 329 325-329. MR1713340
[21] MCCANN, R. J. (1997). A convexity principle for interacting gases. Adv. Math. 128 153-179. MR1451422
[22] Otto, F. (2001). The geometry of dissipative evolution equations: The porous medium equation. Comm. Partial Differential Equations 26 101-174. MR1842429
[23] Оtто, F. and Villani, C. (2000). Generalization of an inequality by Talagrand and links with the logarithmic Sobolev inequality. J. Funct. Anal. 173 361-400. MR1760620
[24] Reed, M. and Simon, B. (1980). Methods of Modern Mathematical Physics, I: Functional Analysis, 2nd ed. Academic Press, New York. MR751959
[25] von Renesse, M.-K. and Sturm, K.-T. (2005). Transport inequalities, gradient estimates, entropy, and Ricci curvature. Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 58 923-940. MR2142879
[26] von Renesse, M.-K., Zambotti, L. and Yor, M. (2008). Quasi-invariance properties of a class of subordinators. Stochastic Process. Appl. 118 2038-2057.
[27] Röckner, M. and Schied, A. (1999). Rademacher's theorem on configuration spaces and applications. J. Funct. Anal. 169 325-356. MR1730565
[28] SCHIEd, A. (1997). Geometric aspects of Fleming-Viot and Dawson-Watanabe processes. Ann. Probab. 25 1160-1179. MR1457615
[29] Sturm, K.-T. (2006). On the geometry of metric measure spaces. I. Acta Math. 196 65-131. MR2237206
[30] Sturm, K.-T. (2008). Entropic measure in higher dimensions. Preprint.
[31] Tsilevich, N., Vershik, A. and Yor, M. (2001). An infinite-dimensional analogue of the Lebesgue measure and distinguished properties of the gamma process. J. Funct. Anal. 185 274-296. MR1853759
[32] Villani, C. (2003). Topics in Optimal Transportation. Graduate Studies in Mathematics 58. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI. MR1964483

Technische Universität Berlin
Institut Für Mathematik
Straße des 17. Juni 136
10623 BERLIN
Germany
E-MAIL: mrenesse@math.tu-berlin.de

Universität Bonn
Institut für Angewandte Mathematik
Poppelsdorfer Allee 82
53115 BONN
Germany
E-MAIL: sturm@uni-bonn.de


[^0]:    Received April 2007; revised September 2008.
    AMS 2000 subject classifications. 60J60, 60G57, 35R60, 47D07, 60H15, 60J45, 58 J 65.
    Key words and phrases. Wasserstein space, optimal transport, entropy, Dirichlet process, change of variable formula, measure-valued diffusion, Brownian motion on the homeomorphism group, stochastic heat flow, Wasserstein diffusion, entropic measure.

